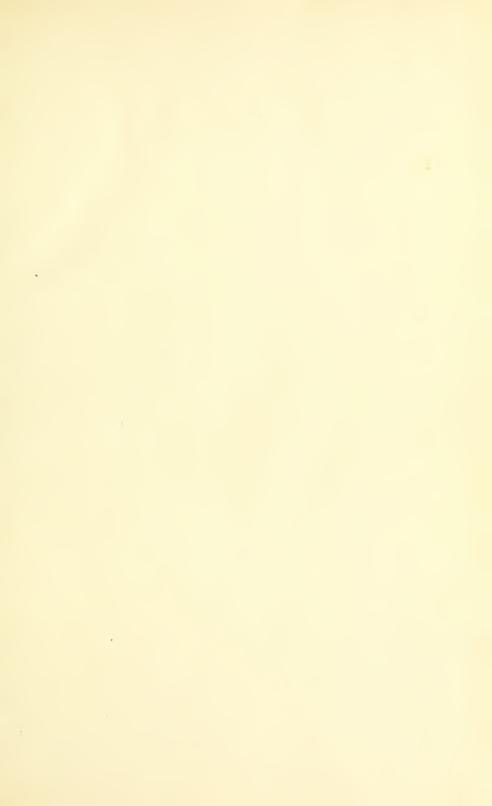






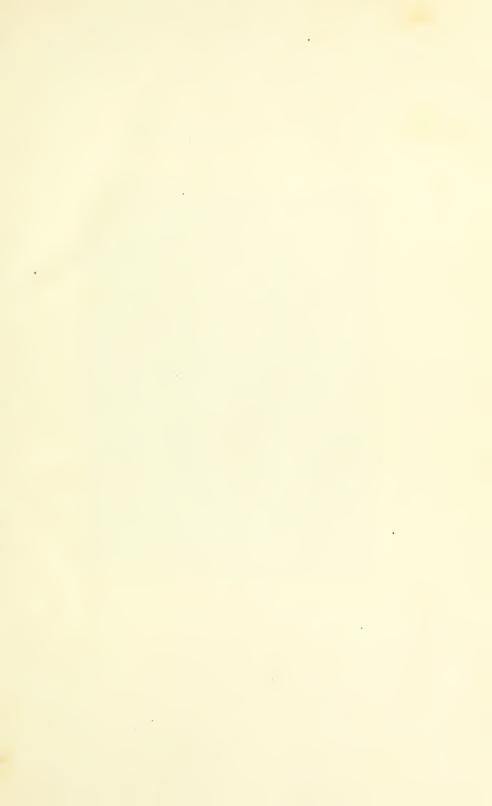
Digitized by the Internet Archive in 2015













SIMON BRADSTREET, COLONIAL GOVERNOR.

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

OF THE

TOPSFIELD

HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

VOL II.

---: 0:---

1896.

TOPSFIELD, MASS.: Published by the Society, 1896.



Contents.

| Governor Simon Bradstreet, | Frontispiece. |
|--|---------------|
| List of officers for the year 1896, | v |
| Report of the Secretary, | vii |
| Report of the Treasurer, | ix |
| List of Donations, | x |
| Necrology for the year 1896, | x |
| Topsfield Town Records, 1659-1684—Geo. Frs. Dow. | 1 |
| The Howletts and Clarks—Marietta Clark, | 58 |
| The Topsfield Copper Mines—Mrs. G. Warren Towne, | 78 |
| Funeral Elegy on Mr. John Foster—Rev. Joseph Capen, | 82 |
| The Cradle of the Averill Family—S. Gertrude Bradstreet, | 84 |
| Charles H. Holmes—Franklin Balch, | 88 |
| The Emerson-Holmes House. Topsfield, Illustration, | 93 |
| Poems—Charles H. Holmes, | 96 |
| The McKenzie Family in Topsfield—Alfred McKenzie, | 106 |
| Topsfield Baptismal Records, 1779-1841—Geo. Frs. Dow. | Appendix. |





Topsfield Historical Society.

Officers for the year 1896.

President,
Justin Allen, M. D.

Vice-President, CHARLES J. PEABDODY.

> Secretary, Geo. Frs. Dow.

Treasurer, Geo. Frs. Dow.

Curator,
Mrs. G. Warren Towne.

Executive Committee,

JOSEPH B. POOR, WELLINGTON DONALDSON,
JUSTIN ALLEN, M. D., ex-officio, Chas. J. Peabody, ex-officio,

Geo. Frs. Dow, ex-officio.



Secretary's Report.

when the story of Topsfield is through the ravages of time.

related to future generations.

The relics and curiosities collect today illustrating the life and matter should be brought before the customs of former years, with each town for its consideration. passing cycle obtain a new significance and greater historical value. successful growth. Today's object of small concern ship has grown from a total of 94 becomes tomorrow a thing of moment or curious interest. But of greater and more lasting value is the work being performed by the society in placing upon the printed page a chronicle of historical and biographical matter relating to Topsfield. Data perchance found only in the fleeting memories of those now living, or compiled from fragments widely scattered.

The past year has seen the beginning of an important work; the reproduction in type of the records of the town. Copies from the clerk's book of original records from the earliest times until the year 1684 have been carefully and exactly made and are reproduced in the first 52 pages of the volume of Historical Collections for the past year.

the coming volumes, and carried them appearing in the volume forward as extensively and elaborate- collections. ly as the funds of the society will

Another annual meeting must re- allow. It is not unreasonable to ask mind this society that the dignity of that the town should in a degree years is beginning to surround its share in this expense. Rowley, work, that while our chosen field is Manchester and Beverly have printthe collection and preservation of the ed their early records, and several history and antiquities of our town, other towns in the county have been all the while as a society, we are to great expense in having duly creating history and performing a certified copies made of valuable duty which will not be forgotten records rapidly becoming illegible

> If not at the coming town meeting, we perhaps at some future time the

The past year has shown a very The memberat our last annual meeting to 139 at the present time. A large proportion of this increase comes from those living without the bounds of the town. Former residents historians interested in obtaining our volume of historical collections in exchange for the membership dues.

This method of enlarging our rolls should be encouraged during coming year. The annual fee of fifty cents is small and not to be compared with the value of the

collections.

At the regular meeting in February, Rev. O.S. Butler of Georgetown lectured before the society on the History of the American Flag. With that single exception, members of the society have prepared the historical papers which have been read The work should be continued in at each regular meeting, several of

On the 18th of June a

successful field meeting was held at membership for non-payment of dues. "The Colleges," the Danvers His- Beyond a suggestion that an effort torical Society, and the History be made to suitably encase Class connected with the Essex growing collection of relics Institute being represented on invita- curiosities now at the Town Hall, tion from this society.

heard with interest an historical asm on matters historical. sketch on the locality read by Miss the membership and speak a good Gertrude Bradstreet, and speeches by word for the society when inspecting Pres. Allen and Dr. A. P. Putnam a relic of the town's life, rememberand other members of the Danvers ing that many an attic in town still Historical Society.

We have lost three members by their way into our collections. death, Mrs. Louisa Leach, Capt. R. B. Pray and Amos T. Fiske, while two others have been dropped from

your secretary has nothing Over 150 persons were present and recommend save a spirit of enthusi-

conceals treasures that should

Respectfully submitted, GEO. FRS. Dow, Secretary.



Treasurer's Report

For the year ending Dec. 31, 1896.

| RECEIPTS. | | PAYMENTS. | |
|------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|
| Bal. on hand, Jan, 1. 1896 | \$.30 | Printing Collections | \$35.25 |
| Annual dues | 57.50 | Printing Baptismal Records | 8.00 |
| Historical Collections, sold | 7.00 | Printing Postals and Tickets | 4.00 |
| Cloth bindings | 3.00 | Binding Collections | 9.25 |
| Donation, Members of Society | 23.75 | Postal cards and postage | 4.93 |
| Donation, George L. Gould | 2.50 | Use of electrotype | 1.00 |
| • | | Field meeting, carriages, etc. | 4.81 |
| | | Expressing, stationery, etc. | 1.47 |
| | | Lecturer's expenses | .28 |
| | \$94.5 0 | | \$ 68.99 |
| | ψυ 1.00 | Balance on hand | \$25.06 |

Respectfully submitted,

GEO. FRS. Dow,

Treasurer.



Donations for the year ending Dec. 31, 1896.

| | Library. | Cabinet. |
|--|----------|----------|
| Averill, Sidney W. | 1 | 14 |
| Bomer, Mrs. Caroline E., Ipswich | 4 | |
| Dodge, John H. | | 2 |
| Dodge, Wm. Ladd | 1 | |
| Dow, Eugene M. | | 1 |
| Dwinell, Esther | | 1 |
| Fitts, Rev. James H., Newfields, N. H. | 12 | |
| Foster, Edwin O., Salem | 1 | |
| Gould, Andrew | 1 | |
| Gould, Esther | 1 | |
| Harriman, H. N., Georgetown | 8 | |
| Haven, Mrs. Theodore W., Glasco, N. Y. | | 2 |
| Halker, William, Newburyport | | 1 |
| Kneeland, C. A. S. | | 1 |
| Lake, Otto E. | | 1 |
| Merriam, Henry G. | 1 | |
| Nichols, Mrs. Mary L. | 3 | |
| Peabody, Helen. St. Louis, Mo. | 1 | 1 |
| Perkins, William | 1 | |
| Pray, Mrs. Caroline E. | 5 | 1 |
| Stevens, Albert W. | | 77 |
| Smith, Mrs. Nath., Boxford | 1 | |
| Smith, Mrs. Calvin, Boxford | | 1 |
| Wells, Catherine | | 1 |
| | 36 | 104 |

Respectfully submitted,

MRS. G. WARREN TOWNE,

Curator.

Necrology for 1896.

Louisa (Morgan) Leach was born at Manchester, Mass., Nov. 23, 1816, and died at Topsfield, Feb. 6, 1896. She was the daughter of Isaac and Salome (Brown) Morgan. She was united in marriage with Thomas K. Leach of Wenham May 2, 1836. Five children were born to them; Mary Ann, who married Lafayette Batchelder and lives in Wenham; Sarah Kimball, who married Isaac M. Woodbury and lives in Topsfield; Martha, who married Moses N. Boardman and lives in Georgetown; Charles Healey, who married Mary A. Wilkins and lives at the homestead and Martha Louisa who died when a child.

Mrs. Leach was a charter member of the Society and the author of the article on the trial of Elizabeth P. Bradstreet printed in Vol. I, of the Historical Collections. She became a member of the Congregational church in Topsfield in 1839, and ever maintained an exemplary christian character. Of retentive memory, her reminiscences of early life were of great interest and a journal of events kept by her for many years will be of much value to the historian.

Ruel Benton Pray was born at Salem. Mass., April 18, 1838, and died at Topsfield, Oct. 6, 1896. He was the son of Ruel and Mehitable (Kender) Pray. Receiving his education in the public schools of Salem. while yet in his teens he enlisted in the merchant marine and served as sailor, mate and captain. He made a voyage around the world with Capt. Lewis F. Miller of Salem. He also served on the U. S. S. Cumberland previous to the Civil war, being stationed off the west coast of Africa. The first man to enlist from Danvers he served until the close of the war; was provost marshal at Baltimore, Sept. 1861; 1st lieutenant, Dec. 19, 1861; was disabled in Aug. 1863 and resigned. March 4, 1864 he was mustered into the Navy, serving as master's mate or ensign on U. S. S. Savannah, Algonqiun, Young America, Wilderness, Chicopee, Queen and Sarsacnss. After the war he engaged in journalism, editing newspapers in Salem,

and Marlboro. He was one of the projectors of The Topsfield Townsman. For several years he was engaged in the cigar business at Danvers. He was prominent in G. A. R. circles and much interested in the public school system.

October 28, 1860, he married Caroline E. daughter of William and Sally Gallup of Topsfield. Two children were born to them, Charlotte Elizabeth and William G.

Mr. Pray was a charter member of the Topsfield Historical Society.

Amos Tenny Fiske was yet a young man when he died Nov. 19, 1896. He was a charter member of the society. The son of John and Adeliza

Minerva (Pike) Fiske he was born in Topsfield, June 16 1870.

For several years he was in the employ of Balch Bros. subscription book publishers but in the spring of 1895 he embarked in the retail shoe business in Topsfield. Until his death he was active in church work. A member of the Congregational society and president of the Y. P. C. E. society connected with the church.

He was never married.



THE EARLY RECORDS

OF THE
TOWN OF TOPSFIELD,
MASSACHUSETTS.

TRANSCRIBED BY GEO. FRS. Dow.

The first book of original clerk's records now in existence, begins with the year 1675. That a record was kept during the previous twenty-five years beginning with 1650, the date of incorporation, is proven by the following extracts from the clerk's records:—

"At a lawfull meeting 7 march 75-76 it is ordered that the selact men shall see that the olde book the towne book shall be transscribed into the new book and that the land on the south sid the Reuer that was layed out by deuisians to the seueral inhabetants the selact men shall see that ther lots be Recorded according as tha ware lade out voted.

At a lawfull Towne meting the 7th of march 1681 or 82. The Towne has Voated that ye old Towne Booke

The first book of original clerk's shall be Trancribed in to ye new cords now in existence, begins Towne Booke all that is needfull to ith the year 1675. That a be don & that is not all redy don.

Voated.

Lliut pebody & John Gould are Chosen to Trancribe all ye old Towne booke in to ye newe Towne booke as is Needfull to be don

Voated."

These earlier records were transcribed from time to time into "the new book," and are found incorporated in the records of the current years of 1675 to 1683. In the following copy I have arranged these fragments in chronological order, greatly regretting their incompleteness.

GEO. FRS. Dow.

ACTS

OF THE

GENERAL COURT CONCERNING TOPSFIELD.

"Whereas the inhabitants of Salem have agreed to plant a village neare the ryver w'ch runs to Ipswich, it is ordered, that all the land neare their bounds, between Salem & the said ryver, not belonging to any other towne or person, by any former grant, shall belong to the said village."

Mass. Colony Records. 5 Nov. 1639.

"Whereas, at the Co'rt houlden at Boston the 4th, 7th mo. 1639, there was certaine land lying neare Ipswich Ryver granted for a village, eith'r to some of the inhabitants of Salem, or to some of the inhabitants of Ipswich, who have farmes near unto the said land, to bee enjoyed by those who first settled a village there; they both propounding for it togeth'r; howsoev'r the ord'r mentioneth only Salem inhabitants, & forasmuch as the said inhabitants of Ipswich have for neare this two years procured & maintained one to dispence the word of God unto them, w'ch they intend to continue, it is therefore ordered & granted, that Mr. Jno. E decott & the said inhabitants of Ipswich, viz., Mr. Bradstreete, Mr. Symonds, Mr Whittingham, Mr. William Paine, Mr. Robert Paine, & such oth'r of Ipswich or Salem as they shall associate to themselves, shall have lib'rty to settle a village neare the said ryver of Ipswich, as it may bee most convenient for them, to w'ch the foresaid land shall belong, viz., all that w'ch lieth neare the said ryver (not formerly granted to any towne or person), provided that any of the inhabitants of Salem, who have farmes neare unto the said land now granted, shall have liberty for one yeare next comeing to joyne with the said village." Mass. Colony Records.

17 Oct. 1643.

"Upon Zacheus Goulds petition, it is conceived to be for the gen'rall good, & very convenient, there should be a village about that farme, & that the towne of Ipswich should further them therein."

Mass. Colony Records,

29 May 1644.

"Forasmuch as ys Co'rt hath form'rly granted yt yr should be a village upon Ipswich Ryver, at or neare a place called ye New Medowes, & forasmuch as c'rteine of ye inhabitants of Ipswich who have farmes improved neer yrunto, & do desire yt a minist'r might be settleed yr to dispence ye word to ye present inhabitants & such oth'rs as shall plant ymselues at ye said village, whom yet notw'thstanding they are no wayes able in any comfortable mann'r to mainetaine a minister, & to defray oth'r necessary charges of ye place, if w'thall they should be lyable to ali other rates & publike charges of ye towne of Ipswich.

This Co'rt doth therefore hereby order, yt either ye whole towne of Ipswich shall equally contribute (w'th such oth'r inhabitants as have lands in or neere ye said village) to ye maintenence of a minister, & all other publike charges incident to such a village, or else ye foresaid inhabitants, yt have lands neer ye said village, & shall contribute to ye maintenance of a minister yr, & oth'r necessary charges, shalbe freed from all manner of rates, charges, or contributions to ye towne of Ipswich for yr land or stock in or belonging to ye said village."

Mass. Colony Records, 1 Oct. 1645.

"The Co'rt haveing consid'red of ye great expence of time occasioned by sev'-rall persons bringing their suites to ye Co'rt to be tryed here, thinke it meete that Captain Smyth should pay twenty

nobles for defraying ye charge of ys nobles for defraying ye charge of ys "The village at the newe medowes at Co'rt, & ye towne of Ipswich & ye peti- Ipswich is named Toppesfeild." tion'rs of ye Newe Medows should pay 5t for ye time their cause tooke up in ys Co'rt, fif y shill'gs ye towne, & fifty shill'gs ye petition'rs."

Mass. Colony Records. 18 Oct. 1645.

Petition to the General Court,

"Wee Humbly Intreate this honored Court that you wold bee pleased to bestowe a name Vp in oure Village at the new medowes at Ipswich Which wee suppose may bee an Incoragment to others to Come to live amongst vs: and alsoe a meanes to further a ministry amongst vs wee thinke hempsterd wile bee a fit name if the Court plese to gratifle vs herewith.

> Will Payne, Brian Pendleton. Zacheous Goold." Mass. Archives, 112. 9.

(The deputies granted this petition, but the magistrates set the action aside and thought fit "it should be called Toppesfield." To this decision the lower court then agreed. G. F. D.)

Mass. Colony Records, 18 Oct. 1648.

"Vppon the request of those whom it most concernes, the village at the New Meddowes at Ipswich, shalbe henceforth called Toppesfeild."

Mass. Colony Records, 27 Oct. 1648.

"In answer to the petition of the inhabitants of Top-feild it is ordered by this Court that from henceforth they shalbe a towne & have power within themselves to order all civil affayres, as other townes haue."

Mass. Colony Records, 16 Oct. 1650.

"In ans'r to the request of Zacheus Gould and William Howard, in the behalfe of Topsfeild, the Court doth graunt that Topsfeild shall from henceforth be a towne, and have power within themselus to order all civill affaires, as other townes haue."

> Mass. Colony Records, 18 Oct. 1650.



TOPSFIELD TOWN RECORDS.

March 25, 1659.

Wee hose names are Vnder Wrighen being Chosen and Impowred by the Inhabitancs of Salam and Topsfeild to rune the six miles Extent and also the deuisionall Line between the two Townes have thus agreed and determined, namly that wee have rune the six miles Extent Vpon the nore west and by nore Which ends in the edg of a Swamp of John putnams Comonly Called the great ashing Swamp next Vnto a hill Comonly Called by the name of Wallnut tree hill neere Vnto perie Wiggwamb and from thence have thus fare agreed Vpon the deuisionall Line Which runs Souwest Westerly to the riverside Commonly Called by the name of Ipswich riuer Where Wee marked trees by a rock towards the Est and a neck of Land Commonly Called Crumwels neck westwardly of the said trees marked and from thence souwest one mile and a quarter and so on according to the rule that Mr. Joseph Gardner rune the aforesaid deuisionall Line, and from the six miles extent toward the nor est esterly as it is bounded and marked one mile and a quarter ending at a swamp by a hill Called Smith hill and from thence toward the est norest ending Vpon a hill neer Vnto Whenham Casway, and so toward the est and by nore one hundreds rods ending at wenham medow side. Thomas Putname.

Joseph Huchenson. John Wildes, William Enans.

at A Lawfull Towne meeting the 3 day of ye 12 m 1659 it is ordred and a greed Vpon that Mr. Perkins shall have flifteene acres of Land medow and Vpland Lying on the south side of a hill Commonly Caled bare hill the Vpland of the said Land is by way of exchang with ye Towne for a percell of Vpland Lying betwene Mr. Perkins ffield and Mr. Baker house and also a percell of swampie Land aJoyneing to Mr. Perkins ffield at home Voated.

At a lawful Towne meeting ye 14 of march 1661. Whereas Zacheas Gould at a Towne meeting in february 23 1658 ded then joyne himselfe with his estate to ye Towne of Topsfield for seven yeers or terme of his life or Vntell a minister be setled in Rowley Vilage doth now at a Towne meeting give in his feirme of three hundred acres which he bought of Mr. William Paine that he now lius Vppon to Topsfield the said Zacheas Gould by these presants doth for himselfe his Excetutors Administrators or asignes give in the aforesaid farme into the sad Towne for euer with all the prineledges and apurtinances thereunto belonging.

Witnes my hand, Zacheas Gould.

Voated.

At a lawfull Towne meeting the 14 of the 10 m 1661 The inhabitants of Abraham Redington, ye Towne hath made choyce of En-Nathanill Putname, John Redington, signe Howlet ffrances pabodye and

John Redington, they are chosen for Ensigne Howlet selectmen for the yeer following to Willi' Smith order the prudentiall afaires of the Mr. Endicoat towne and to setle the bounds of the John Wiles towne betwene Salem and Topsfield John Redington Rob't Andrews land and also to setle the bounds between the Comen (partage?) and Vs and also where they shall se any wrong done to the towne by any they have power to rectifie by sute or otherwise Voted.

It is further ordered and herby of to perpetuity for the Vse of the in- of Topsfield habitants prouided none of it be threehundred medowland Voted.

It is further ordered that the aforsaid fluehundred acres of land is stated to the inhabitants of the Town excepting Ensigne Howlet as one to share in the said common notwithstanding any former order Voted

It is also ordered and the said selectmen are impowred to deuide the other parte of the common both medow and Vpland on the other side of the river into three equal deuisions Voted.

The names of the commoners that shall share in it.

Mr. Bradstreet Tho' Perkins Mr. Perkins Tho' Browning Zacheas Gould Jacob Towne Mr. Baker Isacc Estey Tho' Dorman Willi' Towne ffrances Pebody Edmond Towne Willi' Euens Matthew Standly Daniell Clark Anthony Carell ffrances Bates Isacc Cumings senr John How Isac Cumings jur

Edmond Bredges Willi' Nicholse Vseltone lot Lumpkins farme

At a meeting of the selectmen march, 10, 1661 Whereas Zacheas Gould at a Towne meeting in february ye 23. day 1658. ded then Jovne himselfe with his estat to ye Towne Topsfield for seuen years or they are impowred to lay out fine terme of his life or vntell a minister hundred acre[s] of land on the other be setled in Rowley Vilag doth now side of the river to remaine common being at a meeting of the selectmen giue his Feirme of acres wh'ch he liue vpon into Topsfield foreuer with al & apurtenances the priueledges thereunto belonging-Zacheas Gould.

> At a lawful Towne meeting ye 14 of march 1661

Zacheas Gould at Whereas Towne meeting in february 23, 1658 ded then joyne himselfe with his estate to ye Towne of Topsfield for seuen yeers or terme of his life or Vntell a minister be setled in Rowley Vilage doth now at a Towne meeting give in of threehundred acres feirme he bought of Mr. William which Paine that he now lines Vpon to the said Zacheas Gould Topsfield. by these presants doth for himselfe his Excetutors Administrators or asignes give in the aforesaid farme into the said Towne for euer with all priueledges and apurtinances belonging-witnes my thereunto hand

Zacheas Gould. Voted.

At a Lawfull Towne meeting the 15 of Jenuary 1663 the Inhabitance

of Topsfield hath granted ther right haue a midle share and vnder twenty in a percell of Common Land by shilings one of the least shares way of exchange for Land of John How aguiualant to the said percell of Land to Lye Conuenant to the Common for Common, and the said Inhabitance hath Chosen ffrainces pebody John Wilds and Thomas perkins to Lay out the a boue sd Land Voated.

The Inhabitance hath a greed With Thomas Baker to Exchange two acres of Land neere to the meeting house for Land aqueuelante there vnto neere the sd Thomas Baker house, the Towne hath Chosen ffrainces pebody and Daniell Houey and the sd Thomas Baker hath Chosen John Gould and John Wilds to Lay out the aboue said p'rsells of Land-Voated.

At a lawfull Towne meeting the 7. march 1664. It is ordered that the timber of the fivehundred acres of common lands on the other side of the river which is to remaine common to perpetuity is to be de-uided by John Wiles Willi Auerell Thomas Baker & edmond Towne or either three of them into three equall proportions as two foure & six according to that rule to be deuided

It is also ordered that al the commonors of the Towne shall have a share in the common on the other sid of the river with the timber which is to be deuided accordin[g] to the rule as is here expressed

| now these are the names | of those |
|-------------------------------|--------------|
| men that ware then Rated th | hat yeare |
| 1664 and thar saueral soms | as tha ar |
| in that Rate and rite in this | land |
| Zacheus and John goold | 04 - 03 - 03 |
| mr thomas baker | 03-17-05 |
| danel Clark | 01-04-05 |
| thomas darman senr | 03-03-00 |
| frances pabody | 04-05-02 |
| decon houey | 01-03-08 |
| william Eeuens | 02-11-00 |
| Isack Comings senr | 00-13-08 |
| Isack Comings iunar | 01-08-00 |
| Ensigne howlat | 01-08-09 |
| antoni Carol | 00-11-01 |
| thomas perkings | 02-19-07 |
| thomas aueril and thomas | 01-14-02 |
| hobes on mr brodstreets land | 01-03-00 |
| John Redington | 03-05-02 |
| thomas browning | 01-06-00 |
| John wiles | 01-12-10 |
| william smith | 00-13-08 |
| Edman bridges | 00-15-03 |
| Jacob towne | 01-04-05 |
| Isack Este | 00-19-06 |
| william towne | 00-04-02 |
| and Joseph towne | 01-08-05 |
| Edman towne | 01-08-09 |
| mathew stanle | 00-15-08 |
| william nicoles | 01-12-09 |
| mr. William Perkeings | 02-03-09 |
| mr Endicot | 01-02-00 |
| John how | 00-19-00 |
| Robart andros | 00-12-00 |
| frances bates | 00-09-00 |

At a Lawfull Towne meeting ye namely that thos which pay to the 9 desmber 1664. It is ordred and minesters rat[e] made in the year a greed Vpon that ye Inhabitance of 1664; fluty shilings & upward shal the Towne hath apoyented the first haue one of the greater shares and third day of march next and so ye vnder fluety shilings to twenty, shal first third day of march the next yeare following and so from yeare to southeast end to mr perkins Land. yeare to Continue Vntill such time as the Towne shall see Causes to alter it, for to Chose ofecers for the Carying on ye Townes afares and other matters of Concerment which nesesarly fales in to be don on that Voated

At a Lawfull Towne meeting on

ve 6 day of march 1665

Ensigne Howlett and Liut Pebody are Chosen to Exchange some of the Townes Common Land neere to Luke Weaklins with Thomas Perkins for Land of his to make his Line straight for his Conueniance of fencing and not to damnifie the Towne Voated

ffrances pebody Thomas perkins and John Redington are Chosen by Inhabitance of the Towne to Lay out fifty acres of Land for the Vse of the ministrey at Topsfield Wee accordingly have don it Wee haue Laid out fifty acres in medow Vpland: where as there is ye Towne Common one ye east or order.

ffrainces pebody Thomas perkins and John Wilds Deputed by the Towne to Vew A percell of Land Which Edmond Bridges desiered to have of the Towne Wee have so don and bounded it as followeth from the Riuer About A Valey that is in the Island according as the trees are marked A tree that stands in A poynt of rockes Close by the River and so from tree to tree as thay be marked ouer to the sid of the Vpland to the other sid of the swamp so wee have marked trees all aLong as the swamp goeth as the trees are marked to the Riuer Againe at the Vpper end of the medow next the Bridge, for and in Consideration of this Land the said Edmond Bridges is to aLowe the Towne thurty five shilings

the fift 11m 1665 Edmond Bridges

At a Lawfull Townemeeting the 19 of march 1666-7 ordred by the Inhabitance that all fences about sence two ealcrs of this ffiafty it Corne ffeilds with in ye bounds of being medow Lying betwene mudey the Towne shall be made of five sprieng and Luke Wakling givene to railes and thay shall be well plased Mr. Capen sence at a ginerall Towne and what other fence is set Vp by meeting by a ginerall Voate of the any shall be equiuelant to a fine Towne: and a stripe of medow one raile fence and to bee set Vp and in ye norwest side of bare hill wee good repare by ye twenty of apriell Layed it for eaight eacrs be it more next and so to Continue from time or Less: and a Leuen eacres of to time Vntel such time as ye Towne Vpland one the south side of bare see Case to alter it on penaltie of hill a Jodinging to the house and paying one shiling a day as a fine twenty nine eackres of Vpland Liing for euery day defect Isacke Estey one ye south of mr perkins field that and William Smith are Chosen to is by ye meeting house and a plaine Vew the sd fences and take the fines Commonly Caled the bare hill plaine the one halfe for the Townes vse one ye nore west end and ye Towne the other halfe for themselues not Common one ye southwest side and withstanding any former Towne Voated

and John Gould are Chosen to Vew smale within twenty pole of the and a gree with Daniell Borman for meeting house shall pay to ye a hie way betwene William Aueriell Townes Vse twenty house and the mill throw his ground every such defalt as they shall see most Conuenyant

At a Lawfull Towne meeting ye 8 of Apriell 1667

The Towne hath granted Liberty William Aueriell and Daniell Borman to make a dame at the mile brooke a rode and a halfe aboue the bridge to float there medow prouided it be no damige to the Towne

ffrainces pebody John Gould and John Redington are Chosen to Vew and Lay out a hie way from the meeting house to Mr Endickat farme soficant for Carts Voted

At a Lawfull meeting ye 29 of Apriell 1667 It is ordered that ye house and land apionted and Laid out for ye Ves of ye ministerey shall so remaine as aboue said for Euer and that this order be recorded in ye County records Voted

At a Lawfull Towne meeting ye 9 of July 1667 The Inhabitance of ye Towne hath Left to ye descretion of the selectmen or major part of them to Lay out a hie way from ye Common ground Which Lys on ye sid of mile brooke ouer south againts Goodman Dorman sargt pebodys to Ensigne Howlett notwithstanding any former Towne order Whatsoeuer

31 desember 1667 The Towne hath William Smith and John homesoeuer shall Land a greed that

Thomas perkins ffrancies pebody ether fale or lope any tree great or shilings for \mathbf{Voted}

> The three men namly ffrancies pebody Thomas perkins and John Wilds which were chosen by ye Towne to Exchang a percell of Land with John How, according to our order we have Exchanged about three acres, wee haue Layed out eaight rods Wide at one end next John How and almost nine rods at the other end, at we end of Mr perkins Land next John ffrench bordering Vpon the Common.

> At a Lawfull Towne meeting ye 13 day nouember, 1668. pebody John Gould John Thomas Baker and Edmon Townes are Chosen thay or ye Maior part of them to Lay out and deuide the Common on Salam side of the River all that Which is to be deuided notwithstanding any former Chouse Towne order according to the Towne order made in the yeare 1664. Voted.

> At a Lawfull Towne meeting ve 15 Jenewory 1668, The Inhabitance of the Towne hath given Howlett an inuitation to Come in to the Towne and set Vp his trade of smithing to doe ye Townes Voated. worke

apon Consideration yt Samuel Howlett promiseth to ye Towne to Come and set Vp his trade in the Towne and doe there Worke thay Voted have given to him four eacrs of At a Lawfull Towne meeting ye Land Vpon the Common hill next to ffrainch Voted.

Thomas perkins John ffranch & ware Dead or had sould them selves John Redington are Chosen to Lay out of ye Towne before wee deuided ont the a boue said fouer eacrs of Land to Samuel Howlett

Wee Whose Names are Under Wrighteen being Chosen by the Towne ye 13 of Nouember 1668 to deiuede ye Comman one Salam side of ye Riuer all that Which is to bee deiuded not withstanding any former Chouch or Towne order according to the Towne order made in ye yeare 1661: and according to the Rule ye Towne apiunted in ye yeare 1664. to deuide ve Common by wee haue don et as foleth in to three Deuisions as ye Towne ordered in ye yeare 1664 and as there severall proportions was by there Rate to ye minister in ve yeare 1664 hee that paid ffiuty shilings one of ye great shares and hee that paid vnder ffiuty to twenty one of ye midell shares and hee that paid vnder twenty shilings a singell share:

The Land Lyes in two parcell the forst part is Bounded Twowards ye West with mr Endickat Land and Twowards ye south with ffarmer 7 lot is threeteen rod brod porters Land and Twowards the east 8 lot is twentee rod brod with Joseph Porters Land and Salam 9 lot is a Leunn rod & ahalfe brod Line and Twowards ye North with 10 lot a Leauene rod brod ve Cowe Comman beLonging to 11 lot is ten rod & ahalfe brod The seckond parcell is 12 lot is ten rod broad bounded with Mr Endickat Land 13 lot is nine rod & three quarters Twoward ye North and Twowards ye Weast with ye Riuer Commonly 14 lot is nine rod & fine foot brod Caled Ipswich River and Twowards 15 lot is nine rod & five foot brod ve south with Land that Lliut Thomas Putnam Layes Clame to & 17 lot is eaight rod & an a quarter Land of William Hobes and easterly with ye land of ffarmer porter & 18 lot is eaight road broad William Hobes his Land: and where 19 lot is seuene road an three quartere wee did find parson or parsons that

ye Land we Layed ye deuistion of Common Land that was ordered to bedeuied to ve Inhobatants in ve yeare 1661 to ye Land of those that ware entred in ye Towne Booke Namely Zacheus Gould was Dead wee Layed his decision to his Land and severall others that ware ether Dead or eles had sould all there housing and Land in Topsfield wee Layed out noe Land to any that was gone out of ye Towne but to ye Land that they had or did Liue one in Topseild when the acte was past by ye Towne in ye yeare 1661.

The Bredth of ye Lots in the yt first deuistion is as foleth beging at

mr endichat Land

1 forst lot is six rod short of ve Bound tree betweene ye Cow Common & ye Lot.

2 Lot is twenty 6 rod brode

3 lot is twenty two rod brod

4 lot is ninteene rod brod

5 lot is sixteene rod brod 6 lot is foorteene rod brod

brod

16 lot is eaight road & a halfe broad

brod

broad

20 lot is seuene road an three quartere Cow Common broad

21 lot is seuene rod & a halfe brod

22 lot is seuene rod an a halfe brod

23 lot is six rod an three quarters brod

24 lot is six rod an a quarter brod

25 lot is six rod and halfe a quarter

26 lot is six rod an halfe a quarter brod

27 lot is six rod an two foot brod

28 lot is six rod brod

29 lot is six rod wanting two ffoot

30 lot is fiue rod an twelle ffoot brod 31 lot is fine rod an Leuene foot four enchies

32 lot is fiue rod an ten foot

33 lot is flue rod an nine foot

34 lot is fiue rod an eaight foot an a halfe

35 lot is fiue rod an a halfe

36 lot is fiue rod an a halfe

37 lot is five rod an a halfe

38 lot is fiue rod an a halfe 39 lot is fiue rod an a halfe

40 lot is fiue rod an a halfe

41 lot is fiue rod an a halfe

42 lot is fiue rod an a halfe

43 lot is fiue rod an a halfe 44 lot is fiue rod an a halfe

45 lot is fiue rod an a halfe

46 lot is fiue rod an a halfe

47 lot is fiue rod an a halfe 48 lot is fiue rod an a halfe

49 lot is fiue rod an a halfe

lot to Joseph porters Line and Salam rod an a halfe broad apece apon ye an a halfe broad so Ruiing vp to

50 lot is twenty rod broad beecase

ye Land shortens

51 lot is twenty two rod broad

52 lot is twenty fouer rod broad 53 lot is to have all to Joseph porter

Line of that deuistion of Land

54 lot is to rune downe by ye Coue Common and but one ye medoe downe twords Deckon Thomas perkins ye bread of et is ten rod and et dos but at ye other end a gaints ve 53 lot.

55 lot ruing by ye sid of ye 54 lot

being ten rod broad

56 lot rueing as ye a boue sd being ten rod broad

57 lot rueing as ye a boue sd lots being ten rod broad

58 lot is twelue rod broad

59 lot is ffiueeteene rod broad becase wee conseaue et dos shorten by Joseph porters Land and Salams Land

There is a smale stripe of Land Lefte by ye Last Lot and Salam Line ye meing is et tis betwene ye 59 lot and Salam Line:

The seckond deuistion being that wee Cale Stickey medoe beging mr endickat ffarme vp to that Land as Lliut Thomas putman Layes Clame the Lots butting apon farmer porter Land and soe ruing to ye Riuer Caled Ipswich Riuer wesword

there is ffiuty fiue of these Lots Laid the 47 lot and ye 48 lot an ye 49 lot out fine rod and a halfe broad these is to have all ye Land from y[e] 46 ffiutey five Lots but one ffarmer porter Land being at fine rod and ahalfe Line to Joseph porter marked tree a broad at that end and at ye Riuer Littell wayes of wheele brooke at ye fouer rod an a halfe broad there is Norwest end of his ye sd porter fouer Lots more that dos but apon farme and these three Lots namely William Hobes is Land and at Will: ye: 47: 48: 49: Lot is to bee flue Hobes Land thay are seuenteene rod

Lliut Thomas putnam Line.

Wee whos hands are vnder wrighteen do Testifie that wee haue Laid out ye Lots as is here in expresed

Witness our hands

Dated march 1668 John Gould

Thomas Baker John wills francies pabody

At a Lawfull Towne meeting ye

2 march 1668 or 69.

The Towne hath a greeed that it shall be Leagall waring for Euery Teme or parson that is warned to hie way work by the seruaiers there order, the servaiers or ther order shall give two dayes or two nights at Least waring to euerey teme and person thay shall warne into hie way worke, and farder the Towne hath ordred yt any teme warned as aboue said by ye seruaiers or there order, shall refuse or niglect to atend the Townes seruics they are thus Caled Vnto Shall pay seuene shiling for each dayes niglect as afine for ye Townes Vese, and also the parsons so warned as aboue said, and shall refuse or niglect ve servies thay are Caled to doe shall pay as afine for ve Towne Vse two shillings six pence a man for euerey parshaliety and give in thre a Counte ont ye said hieway to ye Towne at a Towne meeting

Voted.

liam Nicklas and John Nicklas and William Hobes from hie

Joseph Towns his house Voted.

It is also ordered and agreed apon With Ensigne Thomas Howlett that thay will make and maintaine a bridge ouer ye Brooke by Ensignes house in ye way as wee goe to Ipswich ye one halfe to be don by the Towne and the other halfe by ye sd Ensigne

At a Towne Meeting ye 11 of ye Liut ffrainces 3m. 1669. pebody Ensigne John Gould Edmond Thomas Townes Baker & John Wilds being Chosen to deuide ye Common on ye other side River: accordingly have don it and declared ye same to ye Towne at a Towne meeting and is excepted by ve Towne

and also they have agreed to Cast Lotes for it that enery one There by may know what is his Chare and Where it Lyes

The Towne hath ordered yt the highway which Lyeth on ve south sid of Mr perkins his house and Lot ffrom William Aueriell house to ye Common shall be Laid downe and one other Way one ye north side of the said house and Land shall be Laid out and ye Towne has Chosen day niglect the which fines the ser- Liut strainces pebody Ensigne John uayers shall gather Vp with out Gould and Thomas perkins to Lay Voted.

The Inhabitance being meet to gather to Cast Lotes yteuery one yt hatha The Towne hath exceppected Wil- share in ye Common Land may know what his share is and where it Lyes, Way the Lots which are Cast are in order worke in ye Towne apon Considra- as followeth the first Lot which is tion thay Liue remoate: and apon next Mr Endickat medow and the Condition thay mak there one hie Cow Common and yt euerey mans waves to Topsfeid Bridge nere to share whether singell dobell

| trebelle shall Ly to gather in Ea | ch | ffrances Bates share | 19 |
|------------------------------------|-----|-------------------------------------|----|
| deuision to each party, ye fior | | | 30 |
| Lot fales to Zacheus Gould Land ye | | | 20 |
| to Vsaltons Land ye 3 to Willia | am | Tho: perkins | 24 |
| Nicklas ye 4 to Jacob Townes ye | | Tho: Browing | 23 |
| to John Redington ye 6 to Isac | | | 10 |
| Comings Jur ye 7 to Mr Bake | ers | Zacheus Gould share [h]is Land | 01 |
| Land ye 8 to Thomas Dorman ye | | | 04 |
| to John Wilds ye 10 to Willia | ım | Isacke Estey | 05 |
| Smith ye 11 to Thomas Browing | | William Townes | 06 |
| 12 to Mr Endickat ye 13 to mat | | Edmond Townes | 21 |
| Stanley ye 14 to Antony Carell lan | | Mathu standly | 18 |
| ye 15 to Isacke Estey ye 16 | | Anthony Carell share to his Land | |
| ffrances Bates Land ye 17 to I | | | 07 |
| Bradstreet Land ye 18 to Thom | | Edmond Bridges share to his | |
| perkins ye 19 to Robard Androv | | house and Land in ye Towne | |
| Land ye 20 to Llumkins Lot ye | 21 | is in | 9 |
| to Edmon Townes the 22 to Willia | | Will Nicklas | 22 |
| Euenes Land ye 23 to Joseph Town | es | Vseltons share to his Land in | |
| ye 24 to John How ye 25 to Edmor | | ye Towne | 11 |
| Bridges house that he had had | | Llumkins Land | 28 |
| Topseild in the year 64 ye 26 | | Robard Androws | 26 |
| to ffrainces pebody ye 27 to mr pe | er- | At a Llawfull Towne meeting 15t | th |
| kins ye 28 to Daniell Clarke ye | 29 | | & |
| to Ensigne Howlett ye 30 to Isacl | | Joseph Townes are Chosen to La | |
| Comings senr and as for ye Lots | | out a highway ffrom ye Bridge out | |
| the other deuision which ye sticke | ey | ye Riuer by William Townes of or | ae |
| medow is part of is Loted out aft | er | pole wide to William Nicklas ffarm | |
| this order as faleth to each party | or | Which he Liue apon and also | |
| each partyes Land as there severa | ıll | William Hobes Land Voted | - |
| Lots Ly 2: 3 & 4. | | Jacob and Joseph Townes being | 10 |
| Mr Bradstreet share to his Land | is | Chosen to Lay out a highway from | |
| nomber 03 Mr Endickat share to h | | the Bridge ouer ye river by William | |
| Land is 25 | 10 | Townes of one pole Wide to William | |
| | 16 | Nicklas farme which he Liues apon | |
| | 2 | and also to William Hobes hau | |
| | 15 | acordingly don it. | |
| | 29 | At a Lawfull Towne meeting ye | 3 |
| 1 3 | 27 | of Jenewary 1670. The Towne hat | h |
| |)2 | ordered ye Clarke to recorde th | |
| 7 . 0 . | 13 | Lotes Which are one ye other sid | |
| | 14 | of the river according to the derex | |
| | | tions that ye Commity Chosen for | |
| | | the Laying out of ye said Lots sha | |
| | | The state of the state state state | |

derecte him

Voted.

Lliut ffrainces pebody Ensigne John Gould and Thomas perkins being Chosen by ye Towne to Lay out a highway through part of William Aueriell Land and through part of Daniell Borman Land to the Northward side of Mr perkins his home ffeild haue accordingly don it ve Which highway is Laid out from the Vpper End of William Aueriell orchard one rod an a halfe wide to ve afore said northward side of Mr perkins his feild and so through Daniell Borman Land one ye northward sid of Mr perkins ffeild to the former highway againe.

At a Lawfull Towne meeting ve 7 march 1670 or 71.

The Towne has impowred the seclectmen to petition to the Court to git ye Bridge ouer ye Reiuer by old Goodman Townes to be maintained one ye County a Count. Voted

The Towne is willing that Lliut pebody should set vp a saw mille prouided it dos not doe damige to any of the Towne men in there medowes Voated

It was Voated that ye Towne should yearely Chose there Clarke for ye Towne and also there seclectmen by papers

The Town has granted Liberty and impowered ye seclectmen in the behalfe of ye Towne to agree with Lliut pebody about the Riges Ether by saile or rent as thay see good

At a Lawfull Towne meeting ve 14 noumber 1671. The Inhabitance of Considration

Voted

ordenerly here the Word of god amongst vs should pay or be Charged With ye maintaing of it in Topsfeild noe Longer then till it please god thay be abell to maintaine ye word a mongst themselves and have a minister settled amongst themselves for to despence ye word of God to them

At a Llawfull Towne meeting ye 5 march 1671 or 72.

The Towne has also Voated that ve Viligers shall have Lliberty to set Vp a house for to shelter there horses in neere to ye meeting house Where ye seclectmen and thay shall thinke fite or most Conuineat and also a house for to shelter themselves in with a fier in it duering so Longe as thay doe Contribute to ye ministerey here in Topsfield according to what thay have menched Vnder there and also the hands Towne has admited and aLowed of ve Viligers to haue a Voce and Coyce of a ministerey here in Topsfeild as the Towne themselves have during the time of there Contributing to ye ministerey in Topsfeild Voated

At a Lawfull Towne meeting ye 18:1 m:71 or 72. The Towne dos grant to Deckon Howlett Lliut pebody and Isacke Estey Joseph Towns Corpr edmond Townes and Thomas Baker all the swampe medow that Lyeth apon ye Riuer Caled Ipswich River extending from the Lower part of the Gouners medow downe to the bridg that goeth ouer ye river be Low old Goodman Townes for an in of fifty pounds Topsfeild has mainfested by a Voate Towne hath Reseued of the aboue that thay doe not desier that our named parties this medow here in Neaighabers of ye Vilige which dos menened Lyeth one the south side of Ipswich riuer

Voated

Acording to a Towne order and as ve Towne had impowered vs at a Towne meeting ye seuenth of march 1670 or 71. Wee accordingly have don it. Wee the selectmen haue sould to Lliut pebody the Rigies that is fenced in and ye bounds of it as ve fence now stands ye Riges Lyes one ye south side of ye brooke againts his orchard, the which hee is to aLow twenty fine shilings for ye riges, and he has discounted with Vs ye selectmen ye twenty fiue shilings for ye Vese of ye Towne.

At a Lawfull Towne meeting ye 4 march 1672 or 73 It is ordred vt ye seclectmen shall have power to Lay out ye bounds where the fence shall stand by the medow side for John Honey apon ye south west side of ye Voted.

At a Lawfull meeting of ye seclectmen ye 30 Aprell 1673. It is ordred and a greed vpon that all Swine shall be Ringed soficantly from time to time from ye pobilitication of this order till the 15 of Nouember and Euerey swine that shall bee found not Ringed from a quarter

time to time tell ye Towne see Case to alter it not with standing any formar order.

Mickall Dunell is Chosene by ye seclectmen to Looke to ye yoaking and ringing of hoges and ye sd Doniell is to haue one halfe of ye forfite for his payenes as is expresed in ye order aboue Wrighteen the other halfe hee is to returne to ve select-Voated.

At a meeting of ye seclectmen ye 14 of 11 m: 1673. John Gould & ye selectmen Came to a recking and did cleare all a Counts from ye beging of ye World to this day the selectmen giveing John Gould his Towne rate this yeare as ye date aboue make mention of and ye sd Gould dos a quite ye Towne of all detes dues and demands, and ye fifty shilings that ye Court at Ipswich did order ve sd Gould to take of the Towne so that ye seclectmen, in ye behalfe of the Towne dos Cleare John Gould of all that has bin paid to ye sd Gould by Constabell or Collecters or any that has bin apionted by ye Towne or seclectmen to pay any thing to John Gould ye selectould and Vpward shall forfe[t] six men being Lliut pebody Thomas perpence also it is a greed that all swine kins Thomas Baker Edmon Townes shall bee yoaked that dos damige by and this is or a greement as witnes breakeing into Corne feild and pas- our hands ye day and yeare aboue ter three soficant fences after noties Wrighteen and Sargt Bixby dete is giuene to ye owneres of such swine in Cluded that ye Towne dos owe ye thay not sped[ily] yoaking them sd Bixby which is fiue pounds that shall forfit one shiling for every should be paid to ye sd Gould, the swine and after noties giuene to ye seclectmen giueing ye sd Gould power oneres of such swine thay shall forfit to demand of the said John Houey twelue pence for enery day till thay Constabell for ye yeare 72 the five yoake them and such swi[ne] shall pounds that was put into ye Towne be kept yoaked tell Indan harvies be rate and Committed to him to gather ended this order is to stand from Vp and if ye sd Houey dos refuse to

pay it to ye sd Gould then Wee ye to ye Towne 01lb 16s 03d seclectmen doe Ingage to give ye sd Gould power to sue for it the sd Gould guieing the seclectmen a noat to Sargt Bixby to take Vp there bill and ve sd Gould will delieur Vp Sargt Bixby bill to him as witnes or hands this 14:11 m: 1763.

Witnes. John Gould ffrancis pebody John Commings John How in ye name of ye rest of ye selectmen.

I Thomas Baker doe binde my selfe to ye seclectmen on a bond of sixty foure pounds to see the rate that they have by warrant vnder ther hands Committed to mee to gather vp for mr Hubbord I doe by these presant in gage as is aboue sd to ye seclect men to see that et shall be deleuered to mr Hubbord I haueing ye ouer pluch of ye rate for my paynes as witnes my hand this 19 day of Jenewary 1674. I the sd Tho: Baker doe ingage to pay to mr Hubbord 61 lb. [3] s and what ye rate dos a mount to more I ame to haue for my payines I doeing et by ye Last of July after ye date aboue sd. Thomas Baker.

a Rate made ye 9 day of ffebewary in ve yeare 1674 to defray ve Townes detes and given to ye Constabell of Topsfeild or his deputy to gather vp and pay as derestion is given to them ye rate dos a mount to 28lb 08s 03d ye which thay stand in deted to ye Towne tell they have discharged ye rate and then thay shall be dis- south sid ye river Caled Ipswich charged

ve detes is 26lb 11s 0×d 03d from 26lb 11s 08d and there rest Townes house.

John how. Constabel.

At a Lawfull Towne meeting ye 3 march 1673 or 74.

The Towne has Left it to ye seclectmen to settell the bounds between the Townes Land and that ffairme as was Mr Whittinggons.

The propriaters have Chosen the Lote Layeres or ye major part of them to Record how thay Laid out ye Lotes one ye south side of ye riuer Whether to housing & Land or to ve parsons that did Liue in the housing in ye year 61: with ye bredth and Lenth of enery Lote,

At a Lawfull Towne meeting the 19 of agust 1674. The Towne made Chose of Isacke Comings senr and Ensigne John Gould and Lliut ffrainces pebody to bound the medow that old Goodman Gould sould for ye Towne to severall of our Neaibores, wee the ffore named persons have bounded ye medow in manner as fol-Wee begane to marke trees at ye Clay pits there ye medow begins there wee marked two trees one Whiat oake betwene ye Claie pites and ye rieur and a nother tree neere to ye Clay pites one ye south sid one ye egge of ye Vpland and a great Elme marked by ye Vpland side West from ye Clay pites and so a Longe with marked trees by ye Upland side tell wee Came neere to Mr Endickat medow these are ve bounds of that medow that Lyeth one the riuer a Joying to ye riuer from mr Endickat farme doune to the Clay so that ye ouer plush of ye 28lb 08s pites neere to the Bridge by Joseph

Thomas perkins bounds between Townes Common Land, the first tree apiovnted to Vew the Way one ye marked is a popler tree neere the medow Caled Robard Smith medow and a heape of stones from thence as goeth to Salam that is Complained southeast two a swamp where there of. is two popler trees marked with a heape of stones between them and from thence to a smale wall nuttree neere to a swampe marked with a heape of stones at it; from thence to a smale Whiat oake in a swamp marked and a heape of stones at it neere to the Corner of berzilah Barkers Land.

John Wilds his bounds betwene the Towne Land and his, a great whiate oacke marked from thence to a Littell blake ocke marked and a heape of stones at it from thence to a heape of stones and two wallnuts trees marked from thence to a stake and a heape of stones and three Littell trees marked that stands neere to ve stake & heape of stones from thence to an eleme tree marked in a swampe neere the south side of the swamp from thence to a heape of stones behind William perkins house from thence to a nother heape of stones which is the Corner betwene William perkins and John How

John How bounds from a heape of stones that are the Corner bounds betwene him and William perkins from thence to a heape of stones that are about two rode and a halfe of his barne from thence to a heape of stones neere his dweling house and from thence to where he Joynes to Goodman Clarke.

lectmen ye 1 June 1675.

Isack Estey and John Robinson Billingate and the and Jacob Townes are Chosen and south sid of ye Riuer and to aLow of it as thay shall see good that Way

> this is a trew Cope of a Recet that Edman towne twoke of the Contre tresarer mr Rusil as a discarg of a contre rate that was mad and Comited to him to gather vp being Con-

> Edmand town 2 Constabel of topsfeild hath paid to mee twelue pounds five shilings and seven pence which is in full of there townes proporcion of the Cuntre Rate for the vere 1674. witnes mi hand the 4 iii mo. 1675.

> by me Ricard Rusil treasurar ther is a Rate mad by the selactmen the 3 of august 1675 for the defraing of our townes proporcion of a singel Contre Rate dobeled acording to warant that we Receued from the Contre tresurer.

> this Rate Comited to the Constabel iohn how is twenti flue pound six

at a lafull meeting of the Selactmen the 8 of saptember 1675 wee hau agreed to mak a stone wall aboute the meetting hous for fort * * the wall is to be three foote brod in the botom and fiue foot hie * * or six as shall be thote most Conveniant with a watch hous at the south est Corner with in this wall ten foot square this is to be don by the towne and except such as do vsalli Com to her the word preched at or in our meeting hows will halp At a Lawfull meeting of ye sec- the towne most do it at thar one charge.

this wall is to be ten foote from the meeting hous side and ende but on the south side it is to be twelve foot be twene this wall and the hous and the wach hows Cornar is to be fore foot from the hous end.

ther is a Rate Comited to John how Constabel a singel Contre Rate that a mountes to a leuen pound ten shil-

ins and three penc.

also ther is a nother Rate Comited to John how Constable that is demaned by warant from the Contri treserar that a mountes to seuen singel Contre Rates which som is Eighte fore pound and seuenteene shilens.

at a meeting of the selact men the 10 of Januari 1675 ther was a Rate Comited to John how Constable for the minester which Rate amountes to sixte on pound one shilin and two penc for the sad Constable to gather in spedeli for the mantananc of our minister 60 pound is his due the Remander is for the townes use.

John how Constabel of topsfeeld hath payd in to the treserar of the Contrey the 8 october 1675 fore and twente pounds eleuen shiligs and two pence in full of the sad townes proporcion to the two extreordenari Rates due to the Contre the last of october last past as the some is allowed on for 66.

p. me. Richard Rusil treserar. at a lawfull meeting of the selackt men ther was a Rate Comited to John how Constable for to gather and pay in to the Contre traserar for our townes proporcion being Eighte fore pound this is Recorded befor in in a nother plac the whol Rate is Eighte fore pound seauenteene shilings.

at a Lawfull Towne Meting the 7 of March 1675-76. Left. ffrancis pabody is Chosen Clark to kep the Towne Book this yere:

at a lawfull towne meeting the 7 of march 1675-76 its agreed that selact men shall be chosen bi nomenacion this yere and vote [d].

at a lawfull towne meeting the 7 march 1675-76 mr thomas baker and Epherom dorman and sargan Redington and francis pabody and decon perkens all of them are Chosen to be selact men for to order the preudancell afares of the towne this yeare Insuing.

John How is Chosen Constabell for this yere in suing and voted 1675-76. Jacob towne Is Chosen to sarue one the Juri of trialls at Ipswich Corte

next in suing.

7 march daniel borman and Isack Este ar Chosen soruaures of hiuaes and fences for this yeare in suing and voted.

at a lawfull towne meeting 7 march $\frac{75}{76}$ it is granted that samuel howlet and John french william perkens iuner and micall donell that thay shall be Comenars as other freeholder are In our Coman land for feed and other preulieges voted.

at a lawfull towne meeting the 7 march 1675-76. sargan Redington and John wiles and frances pabody ar Chosen a comite for the towne to agree with mr thomas backer to axchang a strip of land that lies aioyneing to the sad mr bakers land and also to satel the boundes of his farme voted.

at a lawfull meeting 7 march 75 it is ordered that the selact men shall see

that the olde book the towne book Mr Hobard shall be trancsribed into the new book and that the land on the south sid the Reuer that was layed out by deuisians to the several inhabetants the selact men shall see that ther lots be Recorded acording as tha ware lade out voted.

at a lawfull meeting of the selacktmen the forthenth da Juli. 76, ther was Comited to John how Constabel a Rate for the defraing of ten singel Rates which Rate amountes to a hondered and twente pound for the sad Constabel to colackt and gather of the saueral parsons Ratabel and cari it in to the Contri treserar.

20. 7. 1675. at a lawfull meeting of the towne Isack Comins senar is Chosen graniuri man for this yeare Insuing also William Auiril is Chosen to sarue on the Jurie of trials at Ipswich Corte next Insuing.

at a meeting of the selackt men the 29 of desamber 1676 ther is a Rate for the minester Comited to the Constabel John how to gather vp and care in to mister hobart his due is sixte pound but the Rate amountes to sixte two pound and about twelue shilins.

Reseued this: 13th: 3d: 75. of Ephraim Dorman Constable of Topsfeild in full their Townes preportion to the Cuntry Rate for one singgle Rate and three quorters the some of nineteene pounds eight shilings and six pence.

I say reseued for the yeare 73. by me Rishard Russell Treasurer.

11lb: 2s: 0d

this is a true Coppy of the trasurrs reseight taken by me

Mr Russells

8lb: 6s: 6d | frances pabody Clarke dated the 29 of January 1676.

this fift of februari 1676 ther is a Rate for the defraing of Indian ware Charges Containing six singel Contrerates Rates which amounteth to fifte three pound and sixteene shilens this Rate is delivered to John How Constabel for to gather vp and deleuer to the Contre tresarer or his assigns acordingli as he hath diracion In the tresares warrant.

at a lawfull towne meeting march 2. 1676—77 Isack Comings senr. is Chosen moderater this present meeting voted.

it is agreed that the selact men shall be Chosen by nominacion not with standing ani formor ordr voted.

it is agreed that the Clarke shal be Chosen bi nominacion this day for this yeare insuing-voted with standing ani formor order.

Leftenant Pebody is chosen Clarke for the yeare inseuing voted.

John how is Chosen Constabel

for the yeare insuing voted.

the towne hath granted to John how a slip of land to John how of two rod and half brod at his barn and to Com to nothing at his stak at his bond stak to wards the bridg bi goodman Clarks.

Ensigne goold sargen towne decon perkeings John Redington frances pabody ar Chosen selactmen for the yere in suing - - - voted.

John Comings is Chosen to sarue on the Juri of trials the naxt Cort at Ipswich - - - voted.

are Chosen servares for hiwas to that John how had of the towne see that thay be mad pasabel as the

law requires - - - voted.

the seruares hau powr and here by the towne ar impouered to tak or destrane there fines for not atending the mending Robeson to sweep the meeting hows hiwaes after legall warning two shilings six penc for eueri dayes neglact thay having two dayes warning - - - voted.

John Houey and Samuel Howlat ar Chosen to see to the mending fences that thay see that thay be as

town orders Require

feeild for the yeare 1675 the som of from a whit oke marked on Exectetor to my honored Richard Rusill late tresarer

James Rusill

This is a trew Cope of the Constabel John how his Recet that he made and Comited to John how Conbrot from the tresarers Excecttor.

pr mee frances pabody Clarke 1676.

thare is a towne Rate made the three and twenteth of februari for the defraing of all towne debtes as alsoe whot is yet oing to mr. gilbrt.

At a lawfull towne meeting march

John french and John Robeson mali with william perkeings for land and the for sayd willi perkeings is to pay three pownd in Corant pay to voted.

> the towne hath agreed with John and he is to have twenti five shilings

a yeare.

also he is to dig graues for such as shall Requir him and he is to have three shilins six penc for al graues abou for foot long and two and six

penc for al vnde[r].

wn orders Require the towne granted to exchang a the town hath agreed to Chang a smal strip of land with sargen towne anacor of vpland for at alawfull towne meeting march 2 somoth madoo with Edman towne 1676-77 the towne made Coyse of decon perkeings and frances pabody decon perkens and frances pabody ar Chosen to see it don - - - - voted to see it don and thay the afor said Receued october the 22th 1676 men on the sixt of aperill did goe from John how Constabel of Tops- and see it don and it is thus don Eleven pownd ten shilings and three southe sid of the sad Edman townes pence in some that being in full of madoe land to a small popeler in a that townes singel Rate for the a for line or strait Corse and that populer saide yere as witnes mi hand as is his bound Cornar tree next to the father Coweman and from that popeler strat to the Reuer where there is a small Red oke marked.

> In august 1676 there was a Rate stab[el] to gather vp and pay into the tresarer or his asignes the Rate is six singel Contre Rates which som amontes to fifte three pound thirteene shilins.

at a meeting of the select men Januari 4 1677 ther is Comited to Jo how Constable two Rates on is the the 7. 1676-77 the towne hath singel Contre Rate which amountes granted to william perkeings in ar to nine pound two shilens and Eight two acores of vpland liing betwene penc the other Rate is the moni Rate his one house and the swamp that which is two singel Contre Rates strip of land that was axchanged for- which amountes to Eighteene pound Rates the Constabel is to gather vp about the stake Rit in a beaten hiof the saueral parsons Ratabel and way and from this stak and heap of

asignes.

sargen Redington and John wiles one Rod brod fifte and for Rod long seenar and frances pabody to agree Coming to a poynted wedg at the with mister baker about exchange of end of fifte fore Rod now a small strip of land about three boundes of mr bakeres land from the acores and a half which the afor- bound stake and heap of stones that named men that mister baker hath of the townes hath of mr baker from that stak and land lieth against his hous in part as heaps of stones Rit in a line to a it is layd out and the bredth at the marked tree at the foot of the bridg Est end is ten Rod wide and a half nere to Ephrom dormans hous. from the Cornar of his wall which is 20 June 1677. the bounds of it at the Est ward whit oke about twente and fine Rod to Law to rune apon ye Commons. distanc souwest ner to the hiwa that June 1677. lieth or ledath from the falles bridg whit oke vp the hill as the fence weech. Rones that is now standing which is August 26 1677. a hadg and to go strat from the End of that fenc to a grat Rad oke which the Juri of trialls the naxt Cort hild is marked and at that tree the land at Ipswich. mr baker hath of the towne comes to a poynted wedg, now the bowndes that I doe acquitt and discharge the of mr bakers land is neer along bithe towne of topsfeild of and from thare way from the for sade oke to a small three first Rates of sixte pound pr oke marked neer the hiwa as goes or anom for my labors in the ministrey comes from or to the meeting hous thare I sa I doe fulli acquitt thare and from that small oke twente and three Rates for ann 72, 73, 74, and on Rod towardes the meeting hous have receied them trewli and fulli as wher the afore named men did agree wittnes my hand with mr baker that his bound Cornor of his farm should be now this on and twente Rod from the small oke Thomas baker John how who ware to the bound stake and from this apoynted by the selct men to acount bound stak fifte and fore Rod strat the Rates aforesaid with my selfe as on in mr bakeres line west ward tha say. from the meeting hous where was a

five shileings and fore penc which stak sat and a heap of Rokes lad pa it in to the Contre tresarer or his stones Rit in a line to the afor named small oke now this is the land where as the towne mad Coyse of the towne hath of mr baker twente have don the land is at the End of the land the towne

the seclect men of Topsfeild doe Cornar and his lin is to Ron from aLow a blake rone horse of John that Corno[r] of his land to a grat Gould to bee alikely horse aCording

John Comings is Chosen graniure to the meeting howse and from that man for the naxt Cort heeld at Ips-

John french is Chosen to sarue on

Kno al parsons by these presants

Jerimi hobart.

may 3da 1677 in presence of

Boston this: 17: of march: 1678.

Receied of franses Pebody the just and Remaine to him and his heirs sum of foure pounds in mony and is foreuer, and the fence as it now in full to pay the subscription to the stands shall be his bounds and that contribution for the new buleding for it shall be entered in our Towne the Colledge j say Receued by me book; for the which he the said Tim-Bartholmew, which for pownd j fran- two pounds eleven shilings ces pabody Receued of the Constabel Samuel Houlat witnes my hand

frances pabody.

at a Meeting of the freemen the 22 of the 2 mo 1679, Sargen John Redington was Chosen gran Juriman for the yeare Insing voted

at a lawfull meeting of the selact men the 14 iune 1679. thay hau worke at mr hubba[rts] to make a hage fence shall pay two shiling six penc a day from sixteene yeare ould and voward as the law doth not free.

at a lawfull meeting of the selact men John how was Chosen to sarue on the Jurie of triales the naxt Cort that is to be heeld at Ipswich, 13, da of saptember 1680. voted

at a lawfull meeting of the select men 13 of the 7 month 1680, a writing to John hunkin to fore warne him of Coming to be an inhabetant in oure towne.

at a lawfull towne meeting the kins constable, witnes my hand forth of may 1681, Isack este senar was Chose to be graniure man fo the [y]eare insuing voted.

We whos names are under writen hauing power from the Towne to Charlstowne 18th march 1690: or 91. settell bounds with those that Joyne agreed with mr Timmothy Pirkins;

Manning: wittnes Henry mothy Pirkins doth in iage to pay

Thomas Baker John How Jacob Towne

one and twenty of that a boue mentioned is mony I am sertenly informed by Mr. Thomas baker and Mr. Timmothy Pirkins.

Ephraim dorman.

Deen Isaac Comings Constable of Topsfield for the yeare one thousen six hundred and eighty six, I say rereseued of him ye full of that rate which was made for my use for ye year aforesaid and committed to him to collect I say reseued of him for that yeare in full for what was commited to him to gather

by me Joseph Capen.

dat Jan 26: 1693

this is a true coppy entered pr me Ephraim Dorman

Recorder for Topsfield.

reseued ye full of ye rate for ye yeare 85 by the hand of Elisha Pir-

Joseph Capen.

May 21:88 this is a true copy entered pr me

Ephraim Dorman Clarke.

then Reseued of mr John Towne on our Common: we have a cordingly Constable of Topsfield three twenty shilling bills of creadit and thirty six that all the upland and medow: that shillings in mony and is in full of ye is within his fence at this time Jenu- two mony rates and a halfe of said ary ye 5th 1686: in the field by the Towne ye wholl was the remainder meeting hous nere bare hill: shall be four pounds sixtene shillings I say

reseued pr John Phillips Treasurer Copia Vare—Ephraim Dorman Towne Clarke.

Charlstowne ye sixt of may 1691.

Reseued of mr John Towne Cunstable of Topsfield eighty pounds in bills Charged on said Constable and bills of Creadit as mony in full of ye ten rates which he was to Colect of ye inhabitence of said Towne by worrent bareing date ye 2 of Aprill 1690. I say reseued pr John Phillips Treasurer.

Copia Vare—atest Ephraim Dorman Towne Clarke

Charls Towne ye 16 desember 1692
the[n] Reseued of mr John Towne
Cunstable of Topsfield ye sum of
ninety pounds fiue shillings and one
penny as mony in pt of ye twenty
Rates of said Town. I say Reseued
pr John Phillips Treasurer

Copya Vare—atest Ephraim Dor-

man Town Clarke.

Boston fabruary 22:1693-4.

Reseued of mr John Towne Constable of Topsfield ten shillings and six pence bill of Creadit and four pounds four shillings and fiue pence by discount for my master James Tailor Treasurer in full of ye twenty Rates of said Townes assement 04:14:11 pr Jaremiah Allin

Copya Vare—atest Ephraim Dor-

man Clarke.

at a meeting of the selact men the forth of Januari 1677. there was a Rate Comited to Ensigne goold and John how for to gather vp and pay in to the ministar mister hobart. tha ar to pay to the ministar sixte pound and tha are to pay John Robeson twente and flue shilings and thay ar

to have the Rest for thar paynes or for gathering vp the ministeres due and John Robesons due.

this Rate her spesified is sixte fiue pound nine shilings and ten penc.

at a lawfull Town Meting the fourth of March $167\frac{8}{7}$ Left. ffrancis Pabody is chosen clark to kep the town Book this yere voted:

samuel howlat is Chosen Constabel for this year insuing voted.

Ensigne goold mr thomas baker [I]sack Co[m]ings John houey and frances pabody ar Chosen selactmen for to order the prudacal afares of the town for this year insuing voted.

John french and John Robeson ar Chosen soruaares for hiwas this year insuing. voted.

John Wiles and danil borman are Chosen to vew fences this yeare insuing. voted.

John Robeson is agreed with for to sweep the meeting hous and to fasen the dores and is to have twente flue shilens for his payenes voted

the towne hath granted to tobiiah perkens to be a Comanar for feed and faling timbe[r] as his nibors ar.

tobiiah perkens is Chosen to sarue on the Jure of trials the naxt Counte Cort hild at Ipswich voted.

at a lawfull towne meeting march 5, 1677.78 the towne granted to mr hobart the pond that lieth on the southside or south est end or side of the meeting hous and three ackeres of land aioyening to it voted.

at a lawfull towne meeting 5 march. 1677.78. the towne for the preserving of thare timber on the south sid the Reuer haue agreed that no man hance forward shall fal ani trees or timber with out leue from

such men or man that the towne broadstreet ecquire the som of two shall impoure to give leve if an shall fall ani treese with out leve hee shall pay for eueri tree ten shiling to the towne.

this order is for the timber on the late tresurar desesed south side the Reuer onli

Isack Este senr is Chosen and impouered to grant liberti to such of our towne as need ani timber and to take the penalti of ani that shall fall ani timber without leve

at a lawfull towne meeting march 5, 1677.78. the towne granted to Isack Este senr and Jacob towne and John Robeson a small strip of vpland and swamp ling by the Reuer on the south side the Reuer and the aboue sade men are to give to the towne whot the selact men and thay shall agree vpon for the prise of it.

voted.

march 5, 1677-78.

the towne granted to mr william perkins senr liberti to remoue his fence on the south west end of his feeld to the vpland side sowwest ward hee paying for it to the towne as the selact men and hee shall agree prouided it be no predegidis to the parsonidg land voted.

the towne granted to william perkins Juner a strip of land aloyning to his one land bounded with a letel Ron of water in part on the west side of it and the sade william perkins is to pay to the towne Eight pound for it excapt the selact men Judg it worth more its laft to them and him self to agree for the prise of it

voted.

Isack Este by a noat from mr siman to Rune vpon ani ground that is with

pounds and six shilings in full of Topcfeilds rate for the yeare, 1664. I say Receued as Excecutor to my honored father Racherd Rusil Esquir

James Rusill.

at a lawfull towne meeting march 5, of $16\frac{77}{78}$ the towne granted to John how five Rod of ground to be lade out at the norwest Corner of his howslot by his barne. voted.

the 19 of aperel 1678 this aboue mencioned fine Rod of ground granted to John how is lade out by the selact men the extent of it is about fore Rod nor ward from a great oke that is now standing nere the way against John howes barne.

this is a recet of whot william perkens hath payed to the towne in part of the three pound he oeth to the towne for his first parcil of land he boote of the towne.

Receued of william perkens, iuner, sixteene shilings for the uce of the towne of topcfeeld by the order of insigne John goold select man in the yeare 1677. 2 aperell 1678.

Joseph bisbe.

this sixteene shilings aboue mencioned and payed to Joseph bigsbe to him for worke he did about mr hoberts windoe or for shingel for it.

at a lawfull meeting the thirteth day of aperell 1678, sargent John Redington was Chosen to sarue on the graniurie this year in suing

voted.

at a lawfull meeting of the selact men 23 Juli 1678 wee doe order that Received march 17th $167\frac{6}{7}$: from there shall be noe Rames ore Rame next Insuing tell a month after mickellmas vpon the forfeture of one half of the Rames or Rame soe taken vp and it is lawfull for ani man to take ani Rames ore Rame that is seene to ron voon ani vnfenced ground within the time aboue sayed.

at a lawfull towne meeting 27 of august John Redington is Chosen Comisioner to Joyne with the selact men to mak the Contre Rate and to Care it in to salam as the law diracts

at a lawfull towne meeting 27 august John Comines is Chosen to sarue on the Juri of trials the naxt Counte Corte held at Ipswich voted.

boston october 10, 1678.

Receied of Constabel John how of topcfeeld in part of the moni Rates forteene pound

no. 305. John hull tresurar.

I allso acknoledg that the first ten Rates mad in the yeare, 1666, are fully paid

John houll tresarer.

at a lawfull meeting of the selact men in nouembear 1678, theare was Comited to samuell howlat Constabel two Rates the one is a Counte Rate the third parte of a singel Contre Rate which amountes to three pound flue shiling which the Constabel is to gather vp and pay in to marshall scare of salame the other Rate is al to be payed in moni it is the Coledge Rate which is in the whol som fore pound and seuen shilings fore pound of it is to be payde at Cambredg and Eight shilings to Ensigne goold.

Isack Este and f[r]ances pabody are and soe from that tree to the Cornar

out fence after the first of august Chosen and appyrited to be tithing men to Inspect ani parson ore parsons that shall profane the saboth and to proseed against ani that shall be falte as the law diractes.

> desamber 1678. ther is two Rates Comitted to samuell howlat Constabell to gather vp and pay in to the Contre treserar or his asines the on Rate is a singel Contre Rate to be payde all in moni and the other is adobel Contre Rate it mabe paved in Corne or moni on Rate amountes to nine pownd forteene and a leuen penc the other amountes to nineteene pound thirteene shilings and a leuen pene.

> 1678. Januarie the leuenth ther is the ministeres Rate Comited to samuel howlat Constabel to gather vp and pay in to the minister his due is sixte pownd but the Rate the full som is sixte one pownd forteene shilings and on pence.

> at a lawfull towne meeting in Januari 1678 the tow[n]e hath agreed that the selact men shall have pour to set vp a galere and those that sit in it shall pay for the seting vp the galere and the townes men shall have the first profer of the seates in bying of them.

> this was voted by mee samuel howlat Constabel.

where as the towne granted william perkens Junar a small strip of land liing and iovning to his one land liing on the sowest and a small Rone of water on the west and soe from John howes vp the Ron of water tel the Ron of water partes in to two also decan perkens william nicalles where there is a small tree marked

of his fenc as it now standes where ther is a tree marked alsoe this strip of land here mencioned was laft to the selact men and william perkens to agree about the prise of it and thay did agree for fifteene pound to be payed in three yeare fiu[e] pound a yeare in Corn and Catil to the towne In neete Catil and marchantabel Corne at prise Corant the on half Corn the other Catil.

Januari 31, 1678, the selact man mat.

where as william perkens was indated to the towne three pownd for a small parsil of land that he bought of the towne befor this fifteen pownd perchas the said william perkens hath payed that three pownd as he was ordered by the selact men for the townes vse and alsoe he hath paved twente and two shilings and six penc more [t]orwards of his first five pownd.

At A Lawfull Town-Meeting of the Inhabitants of Topsfd. on the fourth of March 1678-79. Lieut Pabody was chosen Towne-Clarke for this year, 1679.

at a lawfull towne meeting the 1678-79, forth of march. william perkens inner is Chosen Constabel for this yeare Insuing voted.

at a lawfull towne meeting march the forth 1678-79 Ensigne goold, mr thomas baker, sargen Redenton, Jacob towne and frances pabody ar Chosen selact men for this yeare insuing.

selact men from alinating ani of the townes land nor make any new Rates to pay owld detes formarli put into order.

Rates with out the townes voted.

Isack Comins Is Chosen to sarue one the Juri of trials at the naxt Copt held at Ipswich. voted.

Isack Este is Chosen again to giue liberti to such as haue need of ani timber for bulfdling and fencing and the liberti he gives shall hold good but one yeare voted.

John french and Joseph towne senr ar Chosen for to be seruaerers and for to look to the fences this yeare that both hiwas and fences be repared as need Require voted.

John andros hath liberti him to set his fenc ouer a letel nack of land to straten his fanc and if the towne see it Conviant to Chang it with him after wardes voted.

Jacob towne and goodman wiles and Isack Este ar Chosen bi the towne to Ron the line betwene the Cow Comon and lots

at a lawfull towne meeting the forth of march 1678-79 Ensigne goold and frances pabody ar Chosen to Record the lotes that are lavd out on the south side the Reuer the lanth and bredth as tha war layd voted.

at a lawfull meeting of the selact men march 14th 1678.79. thay haue ordered and here by declare that wher as there was a way layd down bettwene mr perkenes orchard and william averis land which thay Conceue to be Coman land no man shall fence it in for thare propor vse but it shall Remain Coman still tell the the towne doth prohebet the towne do order it other wase

Ensigne goold desentes from this

two Rates made for to procure powder and buletes as the law diractes the on Rate Comited to samuell howlat Constabel to gather vp and bring in to the selact men the wholl som of that Rate Comited to samuel howlat is fourtene pound six shilings and he is to gather vp but the on third of it for the other parte is al redi payde in porchesing that stock of powder and buletes that is in hand.

the other Rate is Comited to John Comines Clarke to gather vp of the villidgers that have lad them salues to topeffeeld Compeni for to traine with them thare Rate the som of it is foure pownd ninteene shilins both these Rates ar to be payed in moni or indian Corne at two shilins a bushil al to be brought in to the selact [men] of topcffeeld.

29 of aperel 1679. mr thomas baker was Chosen moderater for that meeting.

at a lawfull towne meeting 29. 2 mo 1679 the town agreed that the selactmen shall procure and by a cow for the vce of luck wackle Luke Wakeling and the towne will pay for her voted.

the towne of topcfeeld at a towne meeting the 29eth of aperel 1679 having heard an order Rad that was made by the Counte Court at Ipswich Conserning oure being Re- be[1] william perkeings inner said order seemes to expres darke about it and not knoing of ani iuli.

at a lawfull meeting of the selact towne act that euer past nor ani men march 14eth 1678-79. there was towne Record that houldes forth ani such thing we doe Conceue it need full to suspend vntill thare be forder opertuniti to be batter satsefied by making inquire at the naxt Connte Court vpon whot groundes mr ier hobards petision was made and also how the towne Comes to be 60 pounds in his deat.

boston, aperel 10th 1679.

Reed on act of samuel howlat and pament in full for the three last Rates due from the the towne of topcfeeld to the Country.

JohnHull treserar. No. 391 this is samuel howlates Recet from the tresarer.

at a lawfull meeting of the selact men of topsfeeld the 14th June [1679] thay have agreed thay that doe not Com to worke at mr hobartes to make a h[age] fence shall pay two shilings and six penc a day from sixteene yeares and vpward that the law doth not free.

at a lawfull meeting of the selact men the fourth of iuli 1679 th[ay] having Receied a warant from the Contre tresarer whear in thay ware gather of Requirered to saueral inhabetants Ratabel foure singel Contre rates that amountes to thirte Eight pound ninteen shilings & for that end thay have made a Rate and Comited it to the Constaquiered to pay a som of 60 pound to gather vp and pay in to the Contre mr Jarimiah hobart which as the tresarer in boston the whol som of was the Rate that is deliuered to the promised for his Incorigment to Constabel is thirte nine pound twelve Com to topsfeeld wee being in the shilings 4 d. al don in the forth of

at a lafull meeting of the selact an order given to Ensigne goold and mr thomas baker for to demand and Receue of samuel howlat that moni Comited in a Rate to samuel howlat to gather vp for to by amonision as the l[aw] diracts the whol Rat is about feifteene pound the third part is onli to be gathered.

at a lawfull meeting of the selact men ienuari the on and twenth [in] the yeare 1679. Receued of william perkeines iuner six pownd three shilin[gs] in part of pay of that deapt he oeth the towne for land he bought of the to wne twente two shilings 6d of this six pound three shilings is entered in ano[ther] place in the booke.

at a lawfull meeting of the salact men the 21eth of Januari 1679 th[are] was a rate made for the minister which amounts to pound an[d] sixteen shiling and ten penc which is deliuered to william perkines iun[er] being Constabel for him to gather vp and pay in to the minestar or cau[se] to be paed in to him or his asignes and to take a sofisiant discharge for the towne from the ministar of sixte pound which is due from the towne and bring that discharge to the selact men.

daniel borman and John how and Epheram dorman and John nical[s] are Chosen tithing for this yeare beegan theare yeare 1679.

at a lawfull meeting of the free men the 13 aperel 1680 samuel howlet was Chosen graniuri man for the insuing yeare in suing. voted.

at a lawfull meeting of the selact men the 27 of august 1679 there war men Janari 7 1680 thar ware mad three Rates mad two for the Contri Containing fore singel Contri Rates and one Rat for the Counte Containing half a singel Contre Rate amountes to about five pound six shilings, also the Contri Rates on is to be played in moni and that Rate is twente two pound three shilings twente pound forteen shilings is to be payed to the Contr[i] treasurer and flue shiling a deet to the selact men which tha laid out for the biing and gating mesures for the townes use law reguire, the other amountes to twente pound forteen shilings for the Contri and the Rafel amountes to one and twente pound three shilings and six penc. Rates are Comited to william smith Constabel to gather vp in 1680.

> 2 of march: 1679 or 80. Leftennant Pebody was chosen Clarke for the year in suing

> John how was Chosen to Roord town actes this day 2 march 1679.

> mr thomas baker sargen Radington Corprel Jacob towne John houev and frances pabody are Chosen selact men for this yeare in suing and tha are impouered to order the prudanciel afares of the towne this voted by papers. yeare

> Corporall william smith is Chosen Constabel for the yeare insuing

voted.

John willes is Chosen Juriman of insuing the ninth of februari thay trials for this naxt Court to be at Ipswich

> John french and John how are Chosen survaeres for this veare voted. at a towne meeting 2 of march

1670 80 the towne haue mad Choice meeting hee may discors with the of John how to giu a deede to mr towne if hee apoyint a daye the naxt william perkeins iuni[er] of that weeke thay will meet with him if hee strip of land which the towne sold to giu notes on saboth day naxt. 7 may him and is laad out to him by the voted. selact men

William anerel Enteres his Contrari descut.

mr baker Coporal towne and John willes are Chosen a Comitte to Run the boundes that are betwene the five hondered ackores that are laad out for the towne Comon and the lotes that but against it on the south that Coman here ment is on the south side the Reuer also tha are to run the boundes that ar betwene william auerel and danel borman and frances pabody soe far as thay Jovne tovoted. gather

the 22 of march 1679.80.

the fore sade three men mr thomas baker Corporall towne and John Wiles have acording to towne order haue Reneued the boundes between daiil borman and frances pabody by laing a heape of Rockes in that place where formarli theare was a tree but now Rotten and gon in leftenant Pebody orchard witnes our handes

Thomas Baker John wills Jacob towne

at a Lawfull Towne meeting ye 7

may 1680.

The Towne manifesed by voat that thay ware not Willing our Hubbord should Continiae in ye Worke of ye ministrey here at Topsfeeld without mr Hubbord and ye Towne Can agree in a more (hristan way than thay bee in at prsent. voted.

the towne by vote does declare

1680.

The Towne has manifesed by vote that thay are willing to Jone with ve Viligers and our Neaighobers of the forimes of Ipswich that doe ordernely Come to heare ve word heare to petiction the Generall Court that wee might be Laid to gather for ye Cariang one ye ministerey may 7 1680.

at a lawfull towne meeting may 7 1680, william perkeines Juner and samuell howlat are Chosen Colacters to gather vp all Rates Comited to them for the minester or ani other Rates Comited to them and to sue In Case ani shal Refues to pay at Ele bauerle or ani whear Rates are due to vs

at a lawfull towne meeting 7eth of may 1680. Ensigne John goold and inr thomas baker are Chosen to Joyne with the vilegeres and our nibores in Ipswich that Comonli Com to here the word of god here to Joyne with them to petision general Court to grant that thay may Joyne with topefeeld mantaining of the ministre to gather voted.

at a lawfull towne meeting the 10eth of may 1680. John willes and John how a [re] Chosen to looke that men Ring thare swine acording to towne order vote[d].

at a lawfull meeting of the selact men the tenth of July 1680 thay Receuing the new lawes mad at the generall Court heeld ma— last 1680 that if mr hobard desire a towne abought new standereds or meseres for Corne bere and wine we the selact men doe promis the Constabel to defray the Charges that he shall all nasasarili la out on this ocasion voted.

at a lawfull meeting of the selact men the 27 Juli 1680, frances pabody was Chosen to sele wates and mesures by the town standered as is now newli Com from Ingland and is at present to be our standered in masetuset Colene

at a lawfull towne meeting the tenth of august 1680. Ensigne goold is Chosen Comisionar to Joyne with the selactmen to take notes of the townes heades and estates Ratabel and to Cari in the townes Estat to salam at tim and plac acording to voted.

this is to sarti fie that samuel howlat Constabel hath satis fied the Counte Rate which was made in the yeare 1678 and Comited to him to gather vp this twenti ninth of September 1680.

Receied of samuell howlatt Constabel of topefeld in full of the Counte Rate due in 78, the some of three pounds fiue shilings I say Repr me Robart Payne ciued tresear.

the two and tweenteth of october 1680 wiliiam g * * * * * * * * * that the selact men In the behalf of the towne did fore warn him of living as a[n] inhabetant in topcfeld fore dayes boundes of topcfeeld

Rackened with William

abought his dat he oeth the towne and he hath payed of his deat of fortene pound nine pound six shilings and six penc as he did make apere by Recetes where he had paed the townes dattes as he was ordered good man Robeson is paed in this acount for two yeare Ending in march next insuing for sweeping the hous.

topcfeeld the 14 of Januari 1680. Receied of the towne of topcfeeld for mi labor in the minestri thare for the yeares 1675 and 1676 the some of sixte pound for each vpon a true acount with John how Constabel for the years afore said i sa reieued by mee Jarimia hobart.

witnes et thomas baker and John how.

at a lawfull towne the 17 of december 1680. the towne agree and Cuse a Comite to agree with mr danforth for his Contenuing here at topefeeld in the worke of the minestri as the towne shall give diraction to the Comit[e] tha shall Chuse voted

at a lawfull towne meeting in Januari 1680 frances pabody and Ensigne goold are Chosen by the towne of topefeeld as a Comite acording to dyraction from the honared major genaral danison for the produsing the best auidanc tha Can to proue our titel good to the sile wee liu on voted

John goold senr John Redington after he brought his famili within the decon thomas perkeins frances pabody mr thomas baker John pabody at a lawfull meeting of the selact Jacob towne senr Isack Este John men 7 Januari 1680, the selact men houey neamia abot John willes these Perkens fore mencioned men ar Chosen

Comite in the behalfe of the towne to agree with mr danforth for his Continuing here with vs at topefeeld in the worke of the minestri and wee doe forther giu pouer to the Comite to chuse som amongest themsalues or ani other as thay shall see meet to goe and spak with the deputi gouarnor or ani other that may beconserned abought mister danforth sattelment voted

the towne hath given pouar to the Comite that thay have Chosen to agree with mr danforth and to profar him three score pound a yeare one third in siluer and the other two thirdes to be payed in Corant pay of the Contre at the Contre prise namli in wheat porke molt butter Rie indean Corne an equal proposion of all with out ani particelar parson or parsones doe agree with mr danforth to take it in ani on of the afore mencioned payes and if the Comite Canot agree with mr danforth for whot is afore specified thay have powar to promise thirte pownd in siluer and the other thirte pownd as is before speified voted

at a lawfull meeting of the selact men the 11 februari 1680 danell Clark Isack Comines seenr John french and John Cortes ar Chosen for tithing men for the yeere insuing voted

At a Lawfull Towne meting the furst of march 1680 or 81 Leftenant Pebody was Chosen Clarke for this yere.

tobiiah perkeins Is Chosen Constabel for the yeare insuing voted

Ensigne goold Isack Este Ephroam darman frances pabody and samuel

howlat are Chosen selact men for the yeare insuing voted

Corperal towne is Chosen to sarue on the iuri of trials the naxt Counte Couart heeld at Ipswich voted

at a lawfull towne meeting the first of march 1680 or 1 the towne granted to John Cortis to be a free Comonar as is granted to other of his nibores ar as tobiiah perkeins and mickal donel ar voted

mr thomas backer Ensigne goold and John houey ar Chosen a Comite to goe and veue land that Isack Este and thomas perle haue prounded to the town * * and to mak Retorne to the towne the nax towne meeting how thay find it far the towne to be willin to gratifie those men voted

mr thomas backer Corporal Jacob towne william smith sener ar Chosen to goe to Ipswich Cort naxt Ensigne goold to goe also to see if tha Can disposes hunkins and Remoue heem from topefeeld and tha ar to prosecut it to efact voted.

this towne meeting is aiorned tell the 22eth of this instant march voted

at a lawfull meeting of the selact men the tenth of march 1680 or 81 the selact men now in being doe Consent and agree with Insigne goold is Chosen and John houey that thay shall sat vp a galari in the meeting hous the wholl length of the hous and to make it three seates wide the lanth of the hous and tha ar to be paed by those that shall sit in tham acording to that the towne did agree at a towne meeting in the yeare 1678 as ye may find 15 page voted

at a lawfull towne meeting the give full power to mr Thomas Baker force tell the town see Cause to alter it voted

John how and John french Chosen soruaeres to see to the mending hiwas for the yeare insuing and fences also. voted

at a lawfull towne meeting the 22eth of march 1680 or 81 the towne did agree that the selact men shall order the prudancial afares of the towne but thay shal not alinat or giue or exchang ani of the townes land voted

Lliut pebody is Chosen to seale all the meseuers of topsfeld and yards as ve doe Requier for th:: yeare in sueing voted

Resceued of William Smith Constabell of Topsfeeld in full of his County Rate this 15th march 1680 the some of 5lb: 3s: 4d:105lb 03s: I sav Reseued by mee

Roberd Payne Treseuer This is a true Copeye of ye Treseuer Reseaute to ye Constabell the 22: march 1670: or: 81

fances pabody Clark at a lawfull towne meeting the 22 march 1680 or 81 the towne granted liberti to the vilegeres to bi a third part of the galeri to sit in so that to pay proporsonabel to the ministri as

is Judged meet by Left Pebody Decon Pirkins John Houey

at a lawfull towne meeting the 22

22eth of march 1680 or 80 the towne & Corpl Jacob Townes & John How agreed that the towne order about to demand of any man or men that swine in the yeare 1673 for yocking hath any Land Lying in our Towne and Ringing swine shall stand in full to show there bounds of ye Land thay have in our Towne bounds and if thay or hee dos refuse to show there bounds thay have full power to sue for a mesere of there Land and to doe thare best indeuer to reCouer for ye Towne whot is more then there grants: and ye aboue named men are to have one halfe of what they recouer for there paynes w:th out ye Towne see good to pay th m dubbel waiges for there time thay having power to agree with those men that have Land with in our bounds the Towne haucing halfe or other wise as is before expressed

voted

The following sentence is written and then crossed out.

"the true meing of this order is that thay shall meseuer only ye putnam Land and fa"

At a Lawfull Towne Meeting ve 22: march 1680 or 81 The Towne Meeting a Jorened and Left to ve descrition of ye selectmen to Call et and if thay see good or neede of et and if thay doe Cale this meeting thay are to signifie et vnder there hands in wrighteen

there is a rate made the Eight of aperel the vere 1681 being the forth parte of a singel Contre Rate which is to be paied in moni for the masingar or agantes for there expedision for london our warant is for two Ensigne Gould Sargt Pebody pound eleven shilinges and nin penc but the rate the wholl som is fifte sauen shilinges and three penc this march 1680.or. 81 the Towne doth Rate was delinered to the Constabel Contri tresarer as his warrant diractes him.

at a lawfull town meeting the forth of may 1681. Ensigne goold and sargen John Redington ar Chosen to goe to mr apes at salam to see if he will excapt of a Call to the menestre here

boston may 10 1781. Receted of mr John how Constabel of topsfeild by saueral paymentes in Rates pay and money in full of the town Rates and the two six Rates and the three Rates for the yeares 1676 and 1677 two hondeed flueti fore pounds fore shilings and six pence I sa Receued by order of mi master mr John hull

per me John newman Witnes William smith.

boston may 21eth 1680 Receued of mr william perkens Constabel of topcfeeld by saueral pamentes in full of the last four Rates in money and as moni ninteene pound nin shilings and ten pene and in full of the half moni Rate fiue pounds one shiling and six penc and in Rate pay in full of the last singel Contre Rate ten pounds three shilings I say Receued order of my master John hull esquir

by me John newman Receued may 9eth 1631 from william smith one aCount of of tobiiah perkens two pounds alauen shilings and 9 penc being in full of topcfeeld moni Rate for our agantes

of June 1681 Ensigne goold and the best in formacion tha can gat to mester danel apes to se if he will while

tobiiah perkenes the 26 day of aperel Com to help vs in Respect of the for to gather vp and Cari in to the menistri eueri other saboth or oftener if he Can in order to a forther axperianc of ech other voted

> At a Lawfull Towne Meeting ye 17 June 1681: The Towne has ordered that there shall bee noe boge mine doge in ye Towne but by some townes man: and hee that dos dige et shall Carey et with his one teme or hieree a townesman to Carey et alwayes provided hee that diges it a greees with the seclectmen of the Towne to pay fouer pence a ton for the Towne vese ether in siluer or Iron and this order stands in force till next march: Towne Meeting after the date hereof on till forder order bee taken about it voted

> at alawfull meeting of the selact men iune 27eth 1681 the selact men granted Ensigne goold liberte to dig twente tun of bogmine and is [to] pave six shilings and Eight penc in silver or iarn acording to town order voted

> At a Lawfull meeting of the seclact men June 27: 1481 the seclectmen haue granted Liut pebody Libertey to dige twent[e | ton of bogemine hee paying six shiling & eaight penc in siluer or Iron aCording to towne order Voted

at a lawfull towne meeting 15eth of iuli 1681 Ensigne goold and John houey are Chosen to be mesingares by the towne to goe to mr John danforth to Renew thare inuitacion of James Rusil tresarer him to the work of the minestri but at a lawfull towne meeting the 17 if he Refuse then tha ar to goe by Isack este ar Chosen to goe to procure another to Com vpon trial a voted

at a Lawfull Towne meeting ye 29 of July 1681 Thomas perkins Jur and Joseph Bixby Junr are Chosen to goe to Cambrig to pilot mr Capen to Topsfeild to Liut pebodyes house

Lliut pebody Deckon perkins Sargt Redington James How senr Mr Tho: Samuel Busell senr John Wilds John How Iacke estey Clarke are Chosen with Mr a Commity to discorse Capen to stay and preach here with vs at Topsfeild a while

at a lawfull towne meeting 23 6mo 1681 mi thomas baker Chosen Comisionar to ofisiatate as the law directes about the singel Contre Rate with the selact men

at a lawfull towne meeting fift of saptember 1681 John how was Chosen to sarue on the Juri of triales naxt Counte Couart heeld at Ipswich voted

at a lawfull towne meeting the fift of sapember 1681 sargen Redington Jacob towne senr and John how or ani two of them ar Chosen to acompeni mr Capen to dorchester when hee goes to viset his frendes and to bring him agane if the Can with his frendes Consent to Contene with vs in the ministri voted

at a lawfull towne meeting fift of saptember 1681. John houey isack este John how and Eprem dorman ar Chosen a comite to goe and vew how Conveneantly the towne may change two or three acores of land about bare hil plane with mr thomas backer he laing doune so moch more aioyneing to our Coman land prouid he and his ares shall buld and keep land

at a lawfull towne meeting the 26 of saptember 1681 the town hath agreed to giue mr Joseph sixte fiue pownd by the yeare twente pownd of it in siluer forti five pownd in other pay as namli in Corne porke and beefe and the vse of the pars-Baker John Gould Sargt pebody eneg house and land the towne doth leue it to mister Capen to Chuse whether he will Chuse this or to Chuse sauente fiuue pound in Corant pay as Corne porke and beefe and the vse of the parseneg house and land voted

> mister Capen hath made Covce of sixte flu pound twente of it in moni

At a Lawfull Towne meeting ye 4 of Noumber 1681 et was agreeed that there should bee a Rate made to pay ye former Constabell Namely John How the fouer pounds nine shilings & two penc that was formerly Laid apon ye Gouenr: Symon Brodstreet esgr and ve selectmen are ordered to make et not with standing any former Town order Voted

at a Lawfull meeting of ye seclectmen ye 20 of desember 1681: et was a greed by them to forwarne euenes mories from staying in Topsfeild but to goe forth with to ye plase wher he has bin a inhabitance for a boue six month: namely to nebeuwey and thay have forwarned evenes mories out of ve Towne forth with and firther in case the said Euin Morrs doth not departe the Towne forthwith: Ensigne John Gould John How are Chosen to Complain to a Thority that he may be settleed acording to law

this 13 day of Jenewarey 1681 the hous and barn and a tenent on that seclectmen mete and agreeed With voted Samuel Symons to bild a pulpit for vs here at Topsfeild.

Samuel Symons is to bild a pulpit ten selact men Rackened with william foot Long and if ye rome will give perkenes Junar and we find by his way it is to belonger & for breth as notes that ware past to him by the ye rome will give way it is to bee a selact men that hee hath payed the wainshote pulpit and ye sd Symons is fifteene pound that hee the a boue to doe all belongin to ye pulpit except the flore for ye bottom and find- towne for land he bought of the ing bords and nailes ye Seclectmen are towne where by we doe a quite and to find but to Lay ye flore and make discharg the sayed william perkenes ye stares ye said Symons is to doe it: of the fifteene pownd that hee was and for to doe all ve worke about ye in datted to the towne as witnes oure pulpit as is before menened ye seclect handes the day and yeare men in behalfe of ye Towne are to dated. pay to Samuel Symons ten pounds and this worke is to be don and fineshed by ye 15 day of apriell next in sueing ye date a boue dated and ye pay that ye Seclectmen have agreeed ye Towne are to pay Goodman Symons in is one halfe in Corne at ye Contry price and ye other halfe in neate Cattell and if any body payes in money is to have one thurd part of his proportion abated and ye seclectmen doe bind themselues Jontly to see ye Towne dos pay Goodman Symons as is aboue agreeed: the time of payment is when ye worke is done as Witnes our hands ye day and yeare a boue dated.

Samuell Symonds frances pabody John Gould senr Isack Estev sen Samuell Howlett Ephraim Dorman

At a Lawfull meeting of ye seclectmen ve 31 of Jenewary 1681. William Nicklos & mr William perkins Junr and John Houey and Corpr William smith ar Chosen Tieeingmen for Topsfield for ye yeare insueing.

at a lawfull meeting of ye selact the bargin is as foleth the said men the 31 of Januari 1681 wee the saiyd perkenes was in dated to the

> frances pabody John Gould Ephraim dorman Isack Esty Samuell Howlett

At a lawfull Towne meting the 7th of march 1681 or 82 Enssine John Gould is Chosen Clark for the yere ensewing.

Redington Lliut pebody Sargt Deckon perkins Corpl Townes & John Gould are Chosen seclectmen to order the prudenctiall afares of ye Towne for ye yeare in sueing. Voted

Daniell Redington is Chosen Constabell for Topsfeild for ye yeare insueing. Voated

John ffranch is Chosen Juereyman for trialls for this naxt Court hild at Ipswich.

it was Voated that John How & John Gould should prosikaute at Ipswich Court as ye seclactmen did before order tham to see and if thay Can Keepe euene mories from being a Townesman here at Topsfeild.

Voated

John ffranch & John Townes are

Chosen to be siruiouers for ffences and hie waves & bridges for this yeare insuing. Voated

The Towne has a greed by Voate that thay doe Consent to ve bargin the seclectmen have made with Samuel Symons about bilding ye pulpit. Voated

William Auerey enters his desent to ye Voat aboue wrighteen about ye

pulpit.

The Towne has Agreed that euerey man that is Legaly warned to Come to ye hie wayes with a teme and dos niglict to Come shall bee fined six shiling a day for euerey nicelect and euerey man that is warned to Come to worke at the hie wayes and niclect shall pay by way of a fine two shilings and six pence pr. dav so niclecting it shall bee Countied Legall waring and if there is two dayes betwene ye day of waring and ye day of working and the Seruayeres are to goe & destraine for ye fines and give it to ye men that dos ve worke or hiere other men to worke in there rome. Voated

The Towne dos agree that any body that dos ring hoges shall have three pence pr hoge. hee finding rings that dos ring there hoges and is ordred by ye Towne to doe ye worke.

Peter Shamway & James Watters is Chosen to ring hoges for this Voated yeare.

The Towne has Voated that ye old Towne Booke shall bee Trancribed in to ye new Towne Booke doe by this prsent declare that there all that is needful to bee don & that is not all redy don Voated

Lliut pebody & John Gould are Chosen to Trancribe all ye old Towne booke in to ye newe Towne booke as is Needfull to bee don

Voated

The Towne has agreed that ye seclectmen shall repair all breaches about ye meeting house & parsonig house & barne & to make seates in ye meeting house & mend ye wach house and all other prudenciall a fares of ye Towne all at ye Towne charge prohibbiting the seclectmen from aliniting any of ye Towne Common. Voated

Topsfeild Aprill 11th 82. with & received of Samuell Howlett Constabel fore Topsfeild: an 1678. the full some of 6 lb for my rate for ye yeare 78 I say received pr me Jeamr Hobbord.

this is a true Copey of mr Hubbord Receiat as atested by mee. Dated ye 12 A[p]riell 1682

John Gould Clarke

at a lawfull meting of the selectmen 20 of desember 81 upone consederation of our naigbour Samuell Bussell hath not a convenient place in our meting hous as he is ordered to sit in tharefore we doe manifest our wilingnes that he should sit in the second seate uoted also Leftennent pebody is ordered to in form noted.

Ensigne John Gould and Isaac Easty senier are Chosen to goe to mr Jerymiah Hobbord to demand the key of the parssenidg house.

The seclectmen have forbiden and shall be noe raile timber feled tell ve generall Towne meeting with out order from ye seelectmen and aney man has Libertey to take any raile timber that is apon ye Common that has bin feled one yeare or that dos Lie in a decaying Condition Voated

At a Lawfull meeting of ye Clectmen ye 27 of desember 1681 Corpl Jocab Townes and John How are Chosn and a pionted to rune ye Line for Deckan Tho: perkins which is betwene ye Common Land and Deckon perkins Land

at a lawfull meeting of the selact men 3 day of saptember 1681 John Robeson excaptes of william perkenes iuner pamaster for his sweping the meeting hous tel march naxt which som is twente fiu pene by the selactmens ordering william perkens to pay him

a Rate for the minester for the yeare 1681 begining in nouember. 01 08 mr william perkenes 01 12 mr John brodstreet 4 frances pabody 03 04 0 Ensigne John goold 02 12 8 02 07 11 sar John Radington decon thomas perkenes 02 07 0 mr thomas baker 02 07 03 wedoe mary towne 01 10 00 sar Isack Commes 01 11 07 01 02 06

Eproam dorman Cor Jacob towne 01 08 09 01 09 02 thomas dorman. John houev 01 15 05 John willes 01 02 01 Isack Este senr 01 03 00 danell borman 01 08 09 danell Clarke 01 00 0 william auerell 01 00 06 John pabody 01 10 00 Joseph towne 01 02 03 00 15 08 John Cortes

00 13 05

mikall donel

| mathew stanle | 00 | 14 | 09 |
|----------------------|----|----|----|
| John how | 00 | 13 | 00 |
| John french | 01 | 01 | 11 |
| John prechet | 00 | 15 | 02 |
| william nickalls | 0 | 15 | 06 |
| samuell howlat | 0 | 15 | 02 |
| John Robeson | 00 | | 06 |
| william perkens iunr | 00 | 12 | 05 |
| John nickalls | 00 | 15 | 11 |
| william hobes | 00 | | |
| phelap knite | 00 | | |
| tobiiah perkens | 00 | 13 | 08 |
| vedoe andros | 00 | | |
| John Ceuy (?) | 00 | | |
| thomas Ceuy (?) | 00 | 07 | |
| petter shomay | 00 | | |
| Isack Este iunr | 00 | | |
| John towne | 00 | | |
| thomas towne | 00 | | |
| James watteres | 00 | | |
| Elisha perkens | 00 | | |
| Zecheus perkens | 00 | | |
| thomas Caue | 00 | | |
| Joseph Este | 00 | | |
| William Wotson | 00 | | 00 |
| Abraham Radington | 01 | | 0 |
| John Cimball | 00 | | 0 |
| Robard stilles | 00 | | 0 |
| samuel busell | 01 | 00 | 0 |
| william foster | 00 | | 0 |
| Joseph pabody | 00 | | 0 |
| danell black | 00 | | 0 |
| Zecheus Corteus sen | 00 | | 0 |
| Zecheus Corteus iunr | 00 | | 0 |
| Joseph bigsbe iunr | 00 | 05 | 0 |
| John Ramsdell | 00 | | 0 |
| argen bigsbe | 01 | 00 | 0 |
| neamiah abit | 00 | | 0 |
| James how senr | 00 | | 0 |
| Isack foster | 00 | 07 | 0 |
| samuell pearle | 00 | | 0 |
| thomas perle | 00 | | 0 |
| abraham how | 00 | | 0 |
| Robard smith | 00 | 13 | 0 |
| timothy perlle | 00 | 06 | 0 |
| - J [| | | |

| samuell simanes | 01 | 06 | 0 | |
|------------------------|----|----|----|--|
| william howlat | 01 | 04 | 0 | |
| danell wood | 00 | 06 | 0 | |
| beniman bigesbe | 00 | 05 | 0 | |
| thomas andros | 00 | 18 | 0 | |
| Cor william smith | 01 | 11 | 4 | |
| Isack borten | 00 | 16 | 0 | |
| John hunckens | 00 | 08 | 0 | |
| samuell stanlle | 00 | 05 | 9 | |
| leftenet thomas putnum | 00 | 04 | 2 | |
| mr Joseph porter | 00 | 04 | 0 | |
| beniman porter | 00 | 11 | 0 | |
| mr John hale | 00 | 01 | 6 | |
| Jonathan walcot | 00 | 01 | 6 | |
| william dodge senr | 00 | 01 | 6 | |
| Cor william Rament | 00 | 01 | 6 | |
| John Rament | 00 | 01 | 6 | |
| thomas Rament | 00 | 01 | 6 | |
| william dodge iuner | 00 | 01 | 6 | |
| Jonathan looke | 00 | 16 | 02 | |
| John lamson | 00 | 02 | 10 | |
| John fisk | 00 | 04 | 2 | |
| mathew perce | 00 | 06 | 00 | |
| danel andros | 00 | 01 | 03 | |
| samuell Cornish | 00 | 02 | 0 | |
| Joseph hearick | 00 | 00 | 9 | |
| samuell Cimball | 00 | 01 | 03 | |
| John poland | 00 | 00 | 10 | |
| Wedoe herick | 00 | 00 | 9 | |
| samuell molton | 00 | 00 | 9 | |
| James frend | | 01 | 6 | |
| Joshua Ray | 00 | 04 | 4 | |
| Edman bishup | 00 | 02 | 0 | |
| nikoles woodberi | 00 | 02 | 0 | |
| John black | 00 | 01 | 0 | |
| Ephroom hearick | 00 | 00 | 4 | |
| John Andreus | 00 | 03 | 04 | |
| Joseph Andreus | 00 | 03 | 00 | |
| • | | | | |

Topsfield Aprell 11th: 1682 Reckned with mr William perkins Junr for ye yeare 79 I say reseived

this is a true Copy of mr Hubbort receat as atested Dated ye 12 Apriell 1682, pr mee John Gould Clarke.

At a Lawfull Towne meeting ve 12 Apriell 1682 Mr Tho: Baker & Corpr Jacob Townes & John How are Chosen to goe & rune ye perambulation Line with Salam men the seuenteene day of this Instant Apriell. Voated

The Towne has manifesd by Voate that they will give Zacheus Curties senr Clabords & shingels for to Clabor[d] & shingell his house prouided et dos not amount to aboue fluteene hundred of Clabbords & shingell. Voated

The Towne has agreed to give ffull power to mr Tho: Baker & Corprel Jacob Towne & John How to sue for a meseuer or for a true & exact a Count of all ye Land any man or mene doe Clame within our bounds and ye a for said men are impowered to sue or other wise at any Court or Courts and to prosiCate from Court to Court tell they have ended ye Case: this is to Confarme any former order relating to some of Salom men that have Land in our bounds and whenham men or any that dos go apon our Commons. Voated

At A Lawfull meeting of ye Seclectmen of Topsfeild the 4 day of May 1682.

Mr Thomas Baker & Corpr Jacob Townes & John How are Chosen and apionted & haue full power giuene granted to them to settell a Line Constabell for an 79 he hath payd betwene Whenham and Topsfeild mee the full rate of 60 pounds due Ether by a greement Vnder both parties hands or by a Committey pr mee Seremiah Hobart Chosen by both parties or elese to bringe Whenham men by Law to settell a Line or any other way as the three aboue named men shall see beast for ye good of our Towne.

At A Lawfull meeting of ye seclectmen the 4 day of May 1682 wee doe hereby giue full power to Mr. Thomas Baker Corpr Jacob Townes & John How to demand of aney or Townes bounds, to show there rightes and titels to those Lands Clamed by doe not make et Legally apere how Jame Rusell Tresuer. thay Came by those Lands thay Clame Baker Townes & how: wee doe atested by heareby giue them full power in ye Name of ye Towne to make trespas on those Land or sue the Clamers thereof and procekeut the Law against them or any of them or to Compound and a gree with any of them as thay shall see meete and what so euer thay shall doe there in wee will owne and stand by and conferme as witnes our hands.

> John Gould senr frances pabody Thomas Perkins John Redington

Wee Tho: Baker & Jacob Townes & John How not with standing what ye seclect have ingaged to Vs in there order bareing date ye 4 May 1682 to bare Vs out in sueing or ruinning a line with Whenham men doe intend noe other pay but what ye Towne hase ingaged in there former order or any other that ye seclectmen order dos giue Vs power to sue for as witness our hands

Thomas Baker Jacob towne John How

the 4 May 1682 there was a Rate made and Committed to Daniell Redington Constabell of Topsfeild a mounting to five pounds in silver for agants goeing to his Maiestev.

Reced June 9th from William all the men of Salam or Whenham Smith severall paminents Amounting that Clame Land or Medoe in our to twenty Three pounds fiue shillings & nine pence in money & twenty foure pounds fouearteen shilings in them and allso there severall bounds Contrev pay being in ffull of Topsto those Land Clamed by them and feild proportion to fouer country if any or all of them shall refuse or Rate & A quarter I say reced pr

This is a true Copey of ye Tresuer to ve sattisfaction of ye aboue said Reseate this 20 day of June 1682 as

> Ephraim dorman John Gould Senr recorder for Topsfeild.

Will: Smith was Constabell for ye yeare 1680 for ye Dates as he has paid to ye Tresuer as ye Tresuer Resect dos make apere abou dated.

at A Lawfull Towne meeting the 20 June 1682 the Towne granted to mr Joseph Capen twelue eachers of vpland & medoe or swampe that will make medo: if mr Capen dos settell a mongst vs and except of ve ministerall ofeicese a mongest vs and if God by his prouedances dos take a way mr Capen from vs: then the Towne dos desier to have the refusall of bying the Land paying mr Capen for what hee has Laid out one ye Land as aney othher man or men shall doe.

Voated

The Towne dos Vnderstand by ye selectmen that Mr Capen will except of aparcell of Land that was shone er for Topsfeild this 24 June 1682. Mr Capen by ye seclectmen neere to John How and if Mr Capen dos not Wrighteen being impowered by our Like that percell of Land thin ye Respectife Townes fidelied Topsfeild Towneh as Chosen a Committee to goe and Wenham meet to gather this fifth & Looke one some other plase and day of the thurd month 1682 to settell make returne to ye Towne whare it is a which hee shall have and if it be not Townes: have agreeed that from a greetly to ye Townes damig but if Littell tree neere Joseph Porters me-Mr Capen dos except of ye plase dow marked with T and W: and set showne him by ve seclectmen then ye about with a heeape of stones and Commity are impowered to Lay it from thence to a plump of mapels out whe. Mr Capen dos desier it to marked which standeth northward be don

Leiut pebody Sargt Redington Corpr Jacob Townes & John Wilds & John Gould Senr. are Chosen a Committey to goe & Lay out twelve eachers of Land & swampe or medoe to Mr Capen when Mr Capen dos desier it & if Mr Capen dos Like ye plase that was shone him by ye seclectmen: and if Mr Capen dos not Like that place then thay are to goe with Mr Capen to Looke one some other plase and make returne to ye Towne of ye plase then desiered by Mr Capen acording to Towne order.

Voated

20 2mo 1682

Towne meetting Walter ffaierfieeld & Deacon ffiske are Appointed to Joyne with the selectmen to meett with Topsfield men: on frydaye Come fortnite and have full power to setle the Lyne Topsfeild & or Towne

that is a true Coppey taken out of ed Thos: ffiske recorder to Towne.

this is a true Coppey of Wenham men order as apered Vnder there recorder atested by me hand; as atested John Gould record-

Wee whose Names are deuitionall Line beetwixt Voated from the fore sd tree and standeth by Charles Gote medow and from thence towards the Reuere a Cording as the brooke runes Vntill it Cometh to an Iland by the Edge of a swamp Joineing to a peece of medow Called Pegdons medow and from the weast point of ye sd Iland by the edge of ye medow tell it Cometh to ye West side of Pegdens medow a foresaid said and so in Cludinge ve said medow to Wenham to an Iland Caled hocellbarey Iland and from thence to the est end of ye sd Iland in Cluding all Walter ffarefeeild medow to Whenham by a straight Line and this agreemant to bee a full settlement of a diuetionall Line between Townes and in Confermation thereof wee haue set too our hands.

Tho: Baker Jacob Townes John How

Tho: ffiske Walter ffarefeild Charles Gott Tho: Patch William ffiske.

This is a true Coppey of ye origthe Towne booke of Wenham Attest- nell Vnder there hands as thay bee the now set downe as atessted by me John Gould recorder for Topsfeild.

this is Compared with ve oregionall John How.

At a Lawfull meeting of ve seclect-

Topsfeild.

of ye Vilege Ipswich farme ye 25 that Worke, Considering also ye seufe his Answer and Voated et to Earnest with that God (Wich directbe entred in ye Towne book Voted eth his in all their Wayes setteth

Court now to be hild at Ipswich the Last tusday of this Instant month

Voated

at a Lawfull meeting of ve freemen of Apriell 1682 Thomas Dorman is Chosen to sarue on the Grand Juerey for this yeare Voated

it was Voated that ye seclectmen shuld goe and aduise with Mr Capen about his settelment here with Vs and what way Mr Capen would have it don and so make returne to ye Towne Voted

25 September 1682

it Was Voated that ye seclectmen shall goe and aduise with mr Capen which way mr Capen will have the money Laid out that is subCribed to

be givene to mr Capen.

In Answer to ye motion of ye Church & Towne of Topsfeild and ye Neighbors of Rowly Village & Ipswich: Sept. 18: An Do 1682: Hauing taken into serious Consideration ye motion which hath been John How Constable of Topsfeild the ye worke of ye ministery among you, for my Labours in ye ministry there having also to ye Vtmost of my in the yeare 77 I say Received

men the 12 of September 1682 the Vnderstanding & abillity Eyed & seclectmen have agreed to forewarne obsurved both ye word & ye proviye Widdoe Bridges out of Topsfeild dences of God in order thereunto: with her Children and thay have and Although I am greatly sensible ordered the Constabell to goe and of my inabillity and Insufficiency to forwarne her from staying here in so great a worke, yet seeing it is God who hath by his prouidence at A Lawfull meeting of The brought mee into ye same & not see-Towne of Topsfeild & the neaibors ing my way Clear to break of from september 1682 being meete togather Continuance of yor Loue & good to heare Mr Capen Answer did re- Affection to mee hauing also been Corpr Will Smith is Chosen to bounds to ve habitations of all men) sarue on ye Juercy of Trialls this for guidance Counsell & Direction in this great Affair: Waighing all these things together I do Intend if God shall Continue me in this Worke by Assitting & inabling mee there Vnto to Continue With you in the Worke of ye Gospell in order to a farther settlment in God own tim VnLese anything shall Interuene Which shall bee accounted by Indiffarant & Impartiall Judgments to hee Just ground & sufficient Reason to obstruct any proceedings of that Nature.

Joseph Capen.

This is a true Copey of mr Capen Answer to ve Church & Towne of Topsfeild & ve Neighbours of Rowly Village & Ipswich as atested

John Gould Recorder for Topsfeild. I Thomas perkins senr see it Compared and I doe aferme this aboue

to bee a true Copey of mr Capen answer as witnes my hand

Thomas Perkins.

Topsfeild, July 5, 1682

Received of Ensign Jno Gould & made by your selves to mee in order to Complement of a Rate of sixty pound Per mee Jere Hobart.

This is atrue Copey of mr Hubbord Reseate at atested by mee John Gould recorder for Topsfeild.

willam smyth Witnes Thomas Dorman

The above 5 lines were afterwards interlined in the record with a blacker ink7

This a true Copey of mr Hobart Reseate as atested John Gould Recorder for ye Towne of Topsfeild: 60: 00: 00

Resened June 9th 1682 from Daniell Redington in full of Topsfeild Rate for our agents: fiue pound in money.

Jame Russell Treasuer 05: 00: 00 this is a true Copey of ye Tresuer Reseate as atested John Gould Recorder for Topsfeild this 21 of Nouember 1682.

> witnes Ephrin dorman.

at a Lawfull Towne meeting the 21 november 1682 John How is Chosen to answer at ve Court at Salom for Topsfeild for ther being defected Complaind of about а Voated bridges

Topsfd July 5th 82. Received of William Smith senr Constabel the Complement of a rate of Twenty pounds, made for my feild. I say received Per mee

Jere Hobart.

with ye orignall Vnder mr Hobart recorder for Topsfeild this 21 Nouember 1682. this is truly compared Hobead atasted by me John How.

21 Nouember 1682.

The Towne has for ye full sattisfleing of Mr Capen in respect of his good Answer to ye Church and Towne of Topsfeild and Neaighobers of ye Vilig & Ipswich farmes of his settlement amongst Vs in God one time in order to ye Worke of ye gos-The Towne dos ffuly Confurme ye Land granted to Mr Capen to bee his owne and if Mr Capen dos Lay out any Charge a bout ye Land ye Towne dos Looke at themselues. bound to pay Mr Capen for it as any man or men shall doe aCording to former Towne order if any thing by God prouedance shall hinder Mr Capen ordenation a mongst Vs.

Voated.

The Towne Confarmed the bounds Laid out by John How & John Gould Senr to Mr Hobart of a pond & three eackers of Vpland to stand good to Samuel Howlett & his assignes for euer.

Voated.

John Houev entred his Contrey desent to ye Voat aboue Whighteen

Wee Whose Names are Vnder Wrighteen being apointed by ye Towne to Lay out three eackers of Land that ye Towne granted to Mr Jere Hobart Wee accordingly haue Labour part of the yeare, 80 at Tops-don it. beginning at ye pond by a stompe with a heape of stones at it being one ye North sid of ye Land This is a true Copey Compared and soe Rueing Esterly to a stake with a heap of stones at it and from hand as atested by mee John Gould thence sowertly to a Littell blake With a oacke marked heape of stones at it and from that Westerly and ye oregenall actualy don by mr to fouer Littell whiat oackes marked with a heape of stones at it a Joning At a Lawfull Towne meeting the to ye pond and ye bounds of ye pond

from ye whiat oackes marked as ye West end of ye meeting hous of before said all a Long as ye trees bee Topsfeild and ye said Symons Symarked to ye stompe with a heape of stones as before said the Land Joying to ye pond ye whiate oackes and ye stompe with ye stones at them doe Jone to ye pond being the two fouer bounds of ye three eackers of Land dated ye eight day of march 1677 or 78 then it tis Left to ye maior part of ye

John Gould, John How.

At a Lawfull Towne meeting ye 21 Noumber 1682 The Towne has given power to ye select men to Let ye parsoniage house & barne & land belonging to it so as it may repare it selfe and not come to a Towne Charged to be repared. Voated.

The Towne has Lefte it to ye selectmen adding Will: Auerey & Isacke Estey & John Wilds to ye selectmen for ye seateing of pepall in our meeting house. Voated.

A Rate delivered to Daniell Redington Constable for ye Contry Towne a Count: also ye said Symons a mounting to twenty five pounds for has Liberty to remove ye Windoe that ye yeare 1681 and a rate for ye Conic is over ye dore. Wheare he is to set nty treseary of five pounds in ye yeare 1682 and a rate for ye Contrey amounting to thurty pounds for ye yeare 1682.

Thomas perkins yeare 1682.

There is a Towne Rate deliured to Daniell Redington Constabell a mounting to twenty fouer pounds flueteene shiling & apency bareing

date 26 desembr 1682.

the Towne detes that ye Constabell is to pay out of this rate is twenty fouer pounds fliuteene shilings & apeney.

At a Lawfull Meeting of ye Select-

men ye 16 of Jenewary 1682.

The Selectmen haue agreeed with Samuel Symons to set Vp a galerey at

Topsfeild and ye said Symons Sysite in ye galerey for his Worke: & if any dos die or remoue and those that dos sirviee them dos not Contineu Constant herers and Contributers to ve Word of God here at Topsfeild then it tis Left to ye major part of ye Constant herers and Contributers to ye Word of God here at Topsfeild Whether thay Will by ye seats or giue them Liberty to sell to home thay see Good: also Samuel Symons has Liberty to alter ye stares that goes Vp into ye galerey now and to make one other pare of stares that shall goe into the galerey that ye so Symons is to set Vp: and into ye galery that is already set Vp & if thay that sit in ye galery now will not bee at ye Charge of ye remoueing of ye stares With those yt dos sit in ye galerey that ye sd Symons dos set Vp then it tis to be put one a Towne a Count: also ve said Symons has Liberty to remoue ye Windoe that is ouer ye dore Wheare he is to set

> Thomas perkins Jacob Townes firancies pebody John Redington John Gould

At a Lawfull meeting of ye seclectmen ye 16 of Jenewr 1682

et was Voated by ye Seclectmen and Contlued by them that John Gould should send worants for Will: Auerey senr & Mr Will: perkins & John Houey & Will: Nickles which wee haue Chosen for Tieningmen for this yeare to Come to ye said Gould house and take there oathes a Cording to Law for wee haue apionted ye sd Gould to giue them there oathes as ye Law derects

Voated.

At A Lawfull meeting of ye seclectmen ye 30 Jenewr 1682 or 83.

Wee haue Chosen Corpr Will: Smith to kepe ornorey at Topsfeild which wee doe desier this honered Court to point him a tirm for yt end also wee haueing our prinerall Towne meeting in cold wether wee doe a Low Corpr Smith to sell beer to ye Townsmen that day and to kepe a fier in ye hous that day for The Towne to remoue there meeting and if thay see Case demand

At A Lawfull meeting of ye Towne of Topsfeild the: 6: march 1682 or 83.

John Gould was chosen to kepe ye Towne booke for ye yeare insueing

Corpr William Smith is Chosen Constabell for ye yeare insueing for Topsfeild

Sergt Isack Comings is Chosen to serue one ye Jeruey of triall the next Court hild at Ipswich the Last tusday

of this Instant march

Mr Thomas Baker Isacke Estey Clarke Sargt Ephrom Dorman Samuel Howlett & John Gould Senr: are chosen seclectmen for to order ye predenchall afaiers of ye Towne for this yeare insueing: only wee prohibbit them from giueing or selling or exchaing any of ye Townes Land

Daniell Clarke Coming into ye Towne meeting the 6 of march 1682 or 83 and saing that hee had noe

wright in ye Coming

The Towne has Voated Goodman Clarke a Comminer Voated

The Towne has a greed that Sam-

uel Symons shall set Vp a galerey at ye Este end of ye meeting house apon ye same Conditione that hee has a greed with ye seclectmen to set Vp one galerey at ye West end of ye meeting house Voated

The Towne has manisfected by Voate that thay doe desier Abraham Redington Senr to Come and site in ye fore seeate and old Goodman Nicklos in ye seekond seeate Voated

The Towne has a greed by Voate to pepition ye Generall Courte for an axplanation of there grants of Topsfeild bounds Voated

The Towne does by Voat declare that there shall bee appetion prefered to ye Honered Generall Court for there axplaining of two grants vpon Court reckons one baring date 1648 the other in ye yeare 1658: this petition shall be prefered by Mr Tho Baker Jacob Townes and John How or whome thay shall desier to Joyne with them.

The Towne has granted to Daniell Clarke that Littell silipe of Land that hee has fenced in betweene his house and that house as peter Shamway did Liue in but ye sd Clarke is not to remoue his fence any forder apon ye Towne Common then it dos now stand

John Wilds & Elisha perkins are Chosen to be seueruoyes for hie Wayes & ffences for this yeare

Voated

Wee Whose Names are Vnder Wrighteen Beeing Apionted by the Towne of Topsfeild to Lay out to Mr Capen tweuele Eackers of Land it being Vpland and Swampe & medoe as is in ye Towne booke expresed

next to Goodman How so Ruing feild. norerly two and thurty rod to a straight Line to the stake before named as Witnes our hands this 28th of ffebewary 1682 or 83

> ffrances Pebody John Wilds Jacob Townes senr John Gould senr

At a Lawfull meeting of ye seclectmen ye 13 March 1682 or 83

John Wilds is Chosen a tieingman and his presinkes is from Samuel Howlett & all ye ffaimelies there about by Deckon perkins & all about Daniell Clarke & Tobigha perkins is Chosen a tieingman & his presinkes is all ye ffaimeles ffrom Sargt Comings to John prichats to Mr Baker & to William Auerey John Robinson is Chosen a tieingman and his presinkes is all a Longe from Corpr Townes Vp to John Gould John Nicklas is Chosen a tieingman ff all ye ffaimeles one that sid ye riuer hee Liues one.

At a Lawfull meeting of ye seclectat William Howlett one the twenty Topsfeild

Wee accordingly have don it: begin- forth of this Instant month to settell ing at a stake standing apon the plaine a Line betwene Ipswich and Tops-

I John How doe acknolig that I Littell red oacke marked with a heape haue Reseued of Lliut pebody the of stones at it: and from thence fouer pounds ninee shilings and two roining Esterly apon a straight Line pence that ye Towne did a gree by to an elme marked With a heape of Voat to pay mee for so much as they stones at it this Line is sixty rod had rated ve Gouner Symon Brad-Longe: and from the Elme apon a street Esqr for and ye Gounr not straight Line to a nash marked in the paying of it ye Towne did pas a swampe neere Mr William perkins Voat the forth of Noumber 1681 that and this Line is thurty eaight rod I should have it in a Towne rate: a Longe and from ye ashe tree apon a Towne rate being made for that end and delivered to Lleut pebody I doe acknolig that I have Reseued the hole some as is aboue expresed as Witnes my hand this 23 of Apriell 1683

John How.

Witnes John Gould Recorder for Topsfeild.

At a Lawfull meeting of ye Towne of Topsfeild the 4 May 1683

Sargt John Redington is Chosen Ganieuery man for this yeare for Topsfeild.

At A Lawfull Towne meeting the 4: May 1683 the Towne has givene power to Lliut pebody & Mr Thomas Baker & John Wilds & Sargt Dorman to git Ipswich men to take of the Conditions that is in there grant to us and then to settell a Line With Ipswich for our Towne

there Was a rate made by Vartey of a Worant from ye Contrey Treserur of two pound seuenteene shilings & aLeuene pence to be paid in monmen the 23 of Apriell 1683 Lliut ey for Vnimproued Land his worrant Pebody & Mr Thomas Baker & John did bare date Boston 27th March How are Chosen to meete With ye 1683 & it was made ye 9 March 1683 Gentellmen that Come from Ipswich and delivered to ye Consrabell of

of a Warrant from ye Contrey Treserur of ten pounds two shilings to be paid in money for our agants and other neseray Charges for ye Contrey and delieured to ye Constabell the 9 May 1683: the Treseuer Worrant did bare date Boston March 27th 1683.

At a Lawfull meeting of ve Seclectmen of Topsfeild ve 23 of July 1683

Whareas Wee did Reseue a Wrightteen from ve Seclectmen of Salam to apiont two men to meete som men thay Chose at Liut Thomas putnam one frieday next to Lay out a Contrey hie Way: betwene Salam & Andeuer

Wee have Carefuly Looked into ye Law and Wee find that Wee haue noe power to Chose men for that end for ye Law dos Say ye Townes shall doe it: in Loue Wee have Chosen two men to Come to meete yu to tell vu ve reson Whie Wee Could doe noe more at this time and ve two men that are Chosen is Lliut Tho: Baker & John Gould

At a Lawfull Towne meeting ye 22

of agust 1683

John ffranch Was Chosen a Commissioner to Joyne with ye seclectmen to take a List of all male persons and other estates as ye Law drects and to Carey it to ye shere Towne and to Jovne With ye Commissioner there as ye Law derects.

At a Lawfull meeting of ye seclectmen of Topsfeild the 28 agust oured 1683

there Was a rate made by Vartey of sheepe in or Towne and ye owners of the rames Will take noe Care to prfent ve damige that Comes by rames ruing one ye Common at Liberty Therefore to prfent forder damige by rames: ruing one ye Common it tis hereby declared by ye seclectmen that that man or men yt dos not fforth with take Vp his ram or rames from ruing at Liberty one ye Common or one any open ground yt is not inclosed shall forfite ye one halfe of ye said ram to him yt take ye sd ram Vp and ye man yt take Vp ye ram is to Crie ye ram a Cording to Law and if noe owner apere Within ten dayes then he yt take up ye ram has Liberty to kille ye ram or to sekuere him from doeing damige as before expressed and if ye owner dos apeere Within one fortnight ye one halfe of ve ram so taken Vp to ve owner and ye other halfe to ye man yt tooke him Vp and if noe owner apeere within ye time before expresed then one halfe of ye ram so taken Vp to ye Ves of ye Towne and there is noe Liberty for rames to rune one ve ground Vninclosed from ye tenth of July to ye twelth of Nouember and any man has Liberty to take Vp any ram so ruing within this time and this order to stand in force tell ye Towne see Case to make some other order about rames or ye seclectmen see good to repeall it. Voated

Apriell 22 1664.

Acording to the order of the Hon-Court Generall May the Seuenth 1662 Wee Whos names are There being great Complaints Com- hereunto subscribed ruinge the deuiding to Vs about many pepell Lett- ing Line between Salam and Topsing there rames rune apon ye Com- feild. Wee rune from Sal'm meeting mon to ye great damige of the breed house six miles apon playne ground

from thence crose Thomas putnams south of a Littell medow fenced in cross on other parcel of ffarmer por- hous ters medow on the north end of the Long hill which Lyeth on the south east of the said medow by a marked this was entred by Voate & order of Wallnut tree and from thence to ye Seelectmen of Topsfeild in to Wennum Line Which Line from the there Towne booke heape of stones is about two mille and one halfe.

of stones and ran towards the south east (still keping six milles from the northeast end of Major Haith- 1683 erns hill about sixty pole by estemation from his medow from thence er to sue and petition for the Lands ruining by a marked tree ouer part of that ware by Salam granted in or

(by trauis) somthing more Westerly of a Sponge of medow Which Lyeth then the north and by West poynt Vpon Ipswich river neare thurty pole Wheare wee set a stake and erected a from the river, and from thence the heape of stones, there standing a Line runs be Low the side of the White oak a bout two or three pole steepe hill by the side of the medow more southerly of it marked with S Vnto a marked pine and from that T and from that heape of stones a Longe in that narrow Sponge of Wee first rune Eastward Circularly medow Vnto an other pine marked and marked a Whitoake with S T With S T standing in a Litell pine and so continuinge the Line With swampe on the east sid of the Litell marked trees Vntill Wee Came at brooke about two pole from it, from Bishops meow to a red oake marked thence it ran through Henry ffelps at the north end of Bishops greater feeld on the east sid of his house part of medow and so runinge Vnto agreat red oake marked with S betwene the two medows over Bish- T standing a bout ten pole Westward ops brooke to a White oake and from of Andeuer road to Salam and from thence to Long Sponge almost all the thence to a pine forward in the Line way through it by maples and one and so to a duble Whiat oake markwallnut tree marked in the Sponge ed as before Which stands on the medow to a red oake marked on the and from that to redding Line soe east side of it and so ouer the hill that this South West Line is a bout Through ffarmer porters medow Vnto four milles from the heape of stones, a Littell Whit oake marked with TS all Which markes was faithfully and which stands on the east side of the exactly wrought acording to the high way by the forde ouer the rulles of art and the Whole bounds brooke Which is Commonly Called of Salam as now wee haue rune it is stoney brooke from thence it runes full six miles from Salam meeting

> Thomas Noyes Jonathan Danforth

This is a true Copey Compared With the original as atested by mee Then Wee began at the first heape John Gould recorder for Topsfeild

at a Lawfull meeting of ye Town Salam meeting house) Wee rune ouer of Topsfeild the 2 day of Nouember

the men that ye Towne did impow-Mr Currins farme Crose by the sid bounds have don it and Come to ye Towne for there waiges and their being but a small aperance the Towne sees good to a Jorne there Towne meeting tell ten aClcke in ye morn ye twenty of this Instant

At a Lawfull Towne meeting hild

apon a Jorment ve 20 Noumber 1683 The Towne did manifest by Voate that the three men namely Lliut Thomas Baker Corpr Jacob Townes and John How shall have ve one halfe of ye Land that thay doe recouer for ve Towne as fast as thay doe recouer it Leaueing one halfe to ve Towne all waves as fast as thay doe recouer it and thay are impowered to goe one With perticklers sutes as fast as thay can tell thay have recouered all as is ye Townes a Cording to Generell Court order and ve Land that shall be recovered by this aboue named men shall be eaquely defied betwene ve Towne and ve aboue named men Eaguelly both for quanty & qualety and there halfe shall be for there sattisfaxtion for all there disbursments a Cording to Towne order Voated

Wee Whose names are Vnder Wrighteen doe fully Consent to & With ye Towne that ye Towne shall haue ye forst profer of bying our parts of Land and if Wee doe sell it the True meing is to any inhabitanes of or Towne this is a full agreement with the three men and ye Towne

Lliut Thomas Baker Corpr Jacob Townes John How

This is a true Copey Compared with ye three aboue named men Consent there hands being set to it as it tis now in ye Towne Booke as atested P mee John Gould recorder for Topsfeild

Reced June 12th 1683 from Daniell Redington of Topsfeild in full of said Townes proportion to fiue Rates ye some of thurty fliue pounds fouer shilings in Contry pay & twenty pounds two shilings in money

P Jame Rusell Tresuer

This is a true Copey Compared with ye Tresuer reseate as atested John Gould Recorder for Topsfeild

Thomas Baker

This 22th of desember 1683

Receied of Daniell Redington of Topsfeild in full of his County rate in ye year 82 ye some of flue pounds one shilings I say Resued P mee Robart Payne Tresuer 82

This is a true Copey Compared with ye Tresuer Reseate as atested P mee John Gould recorder for Tops-

feild

Samuel Howlett

At a Lawfull Towne meeting ye 25 desember 1683 John Gould senr and John Wilds are Chosen to deuide the Land by Whenham Line with Lliut Baker & Corpr Townes and John How that peice of Land as ye aboued named men did git of whenham men forder then or Line did rune before Voated

At a Lawfull Towne meeting ye 25 desember 1683 The Towne did giue mr Capen Liberty to set Vp a seeate at ye Vpper end of ye pulpit Voated

Wee doe hereby declare yt wee are Vtterly Vnwilling to yeeld ether to a Rasignation of the Charter or to anything yt shall be equeualent there Vnto Whereby ye foundation there of should be raced.

This Was Voated by or Towne and ye Inhabatiance about Vs vt dos Vesaly Come to or meetings Voated Wee Whoes Names are Vnder Wrighteen doe hereby declare that Wee are desierous yt all humbell applecation be made to his Maiesty yt Wee may still injoy or priuiliges

acording to charter

John How William perkins John Robinson John Wilds John Townes

Wee being Chosen by ye Towne to deuide aparcell of Lland that Was obtained by Lliut Baker Corpr Townes & John How by ye settlement of a Line Whit Whenham as will apeere in ye Towne Booke Vnder there hands that is a Committee Chosen by Topsfeild to settell ye Lines betwene Whenham & Topsfeild and ye Towne of Topsfeild did grant to Liut Baker Corpr Townes & Jhn How ye one halfe of ye Land for there paynes & Cost thay have bin out about it and chose John Gould senr & John Wilds to goe and deuide the Land With ye three aboue named men Which Wee haue done as foleth, the fforst Line begines at Joseph porters medoe and ye bounds settled by Whenham and Topsfeild next Whenham Caesway to a bunch of mapels at ye brooke shall remaine to ye Towne & ye brooke the bounds ye next marked bunch of maples at a Litell Iland at ve end of Sargt Townes medow and the swamp one ye East side of the brooke the swamp and medow and Hucklebuerey Iland a Cording to agreement With Whenham shall Re- Comins Willyem Howlet: mr John maine to Lliut Baker Corpr Townes Brodstreet Sargt Edman Town is to and John How this is a deuistion a in spact thos following famelys Engreed apon and settled by Vs:

Dated ye 28 desember 1683

John Gould senr John Willd Thomas Baker John How

Lliut Baker & John How signe in ye behalfe of Corpr Townes as atested John Gould recorder for Topsfeild

Daniell Redington Constabel Came to mee ye the 4th march 83 and brought mee Reseates of ve pertickler somes as he was ordered by the seclectmen to pay out of a rate made and Deliuered to him to gather Vp of twenty fouer pounds and ffluteene shilings and a penev and ye reseates Vnder the pertickler persons hands as it did apeere so that ye Constabell is fuly discharged of that rate of 24lb 15s:01 d

I say this is true as atested by mee John Gould Recorder for Topsfeild

at a meting of the salactmen the

18 of september 1677:

in Relation to the Law Concorning tithing men: we have maed Chois: of mr Willyem Perkins Saner and Daken Thomus Perkins and Sargent Edman Town and Willyem Niquells as tithing men for Topsffeld: mr Willyem Perkins is to in spact thos ffolowing ffamelis, Left ffrancis Pabody: mr Thomus Baker Thomus Dorman willyem Averell Daniell Borman Ephrim Dorman John Houve John Pretchet: Isack Comins:

Daken Perkins is to in space thos following ffamelis sargt: John Radington John Willd John franch Samuell Howlet Micall Donell John sign John Gould John Curtis Mathow stanly James Watters Joseph Town son Daniell Clark John How Lak of Ipswich, or Salam as thay shall willyem Perkins Willyem Niquells is to inspact thos ffollowing Liberty to setle a Villadge neere the ffamelys John Niquells Thomus Kaney willyem Hobb Philip Knight most Convenient for them, to Which John Gould

frances pabody

Seuerall Rates made and delivered to Corpr Smith Constabell bareing date 14th Jenewary 1683

to one Rate for ve County at 08-15-00 to one Singell Country rate at 08-15- Land now granted shall have Liberty 00

to one rate & a halfe for ye Contry in money & depytes wages which 22-01-06 all dos Come to one ministerys rate which Comes to 65£ one thurd of it money 65-00-00 all thes rates are to bee payed in vt yeare 1683

At a Generall Court of Election held at Boston 10th day of third

month 1643

the 4th 7m 1639 there Was Certaine haue Liberty to take, his said farme of Lands Lying neere Ipswich Riuer granted for a Village Either to sume of the Inhabitants of Salam or Sume pson not prejudiciall to any plantation of the Inhabitants of Ipswich Whoe haue farmes neere Vnto the said Land hee hath so done & manefested the to be injoyed by thoese Whoe first same to this Court his aforesd grant Setled a Village theere thay boath pre-shall forth With be Voyd & the sd pounding for it to gether: how ever Lands shall be Long to the Village the order mentioneth, only Salam before mentioned to be disposed of inhabitants, and for as much as the by the Inhabitants there of for the inhabitants of Ipswich of God Vnto them, Which thay in- now desired by Salam, to be to tend to Continue: It is therefore Whenham, then the Court shall deterordered & granted that Mr John En- min it decott, & the said Inhabitants of monds Mr Whittingam Mr William atested by Edward Rawson Sectary

Isack Easty Jacob Town John Robi- paine Mr Robert payne & Such other assosiate to themselves, shall have said River of Ipswich, as it may bee the afore said Land shall beLong Vizt all that Which Lyeth neere the said River not formerly granted to any Towne or pson prouided that any of the Inhabitants of Salam, Whoe haue farmes neere Vnto the said for one yeare next Coming to Joyne With the said Vilage, & to have theire equeall & proportionable priuiledg in the same. And Wheareas Mr Bradstreet hath Liberty granted him to take his farme of five hundred acrs in the next Convenient place, that is fitt for a farme, to that Which is granted to Mr John Endecott Which may proue prejudiciall to the said Village, It is therefore ordered Whereas the Court holden at Boston that the said Mr Bradstreete shall five hundred acres in any other place not yett granted to any Towne or made or to be made Which When haue for good of the Whole and if Salam & neere this two years procured & Ipswich shall not agree before the maintained one to dispence the Word next Court about a pcell of meddow,

That this is a true Coppy taken out Ipswich Viz Mr Bradstreet, Mr Sy- of the Courts Book of Records is

mee

Hilliard Veren Clerk Coppy by mee John Gould recorder Topsfeild. for Topsfeild.

At a Generall Court held at Boston

the 19 october 1658

In answer to the petition of the Inhabitants of Topffeild It being put to the question Whether, the Lands of Salam shal be accoumpted to Run from the meeting house six miles into the woods & noe more. Alwaies prouided that the pticular psons to Whome Lands haue beene granted by Salem Within Topsfeild Line shall be Long to the proprietors Court resolues this question in the affirmatiue.

This a True Coppy taken out of the Courts booke of Records as atest-

ed Edward Rawson Secterey

Copia Vera of that Coppy atested

Hilliard Vrin Clerk

This is a true Coppy of that Coppy taken P mee John Gould Recorder for Topsfeild.

At A Generall Court hild at Bos-

ton 10th of october 1683

In Answer to ve petition of Thomas Baker Jacobe Townes and John How of Topsfeild for explanation of an order of Court made 19th of october 1658 reffering to Lands granted by Salem With in Topsfeild bounds Vpon A full hearing of the Case and What hath bine alleadged both by Salem and Topsfeild the Court doe Judge that the aforesaid order referrs by Salem before the tenth of may

Vera Copia of yt Coppy taken by Records Atested Edward Rawson Sectrey

a Verie Copia of that Coppy as This is a true Coppy taken of yt a tested John Gould Recorder for

> At A Lawfull Meeting of ye Towne of Topsfeild the 4th of March 1683

> John Gould Senr is Chosen to kepe the Towne Bookes of reckords for this yeare in sueing Voated

> Corpr William Smith is Chosen Constabell for this yeare insueing

for Topsfeild

William Auery Senr is Chosen to Sarue one the Jeuerey of trialls the next County Court to beholden at Ipswich the Last tusday of this Instant March

ssargt Redington Corpr Jacob Townes John Houey Thomas Dorman John Gould Senr is Chosen Seclectmen to order the prudanciall afares of the Towne for this ensueing yeare prouied thay shall not disspose of any of ye Townes Land

at A Lawfull Towne meeting of the Towne of Topsfeild the 4th march 1683-84 Mr Tobigah perkins & Joseph Estey are Chosen seruayers for hie wayes for this insueing yeare Daniell Redington & Samuel Standley are Chosen fence Veueres for this Insue-

ing yeare

Whareas the Towne had formerly giuen Lliberty to Liut pebody to set Vp a mell and to floe so much of the Townes Common as Was needfull only to such Lands as were granted for a mille (this Towne act not being found in ye Towne Booke) the Towne dos now by Voat declare that thay That What is aboue Written is A doe againe grant Lliberty to ye said true Copie taken out of the Courts pebody to float soe much of the Townes Common as is for ye good wrighteen and Vese of ye mille so Long as ye mill doth stand and grind for ye Towne Voated

The Towne has Chosen Lliut Pebody & Lliut Baker and John Wilds & Sargt Dorman to rune and Settell a Line With Ipswich men betwene or Towne & Ipswich only the Towne dos prohabet the aboue named men from Consenting to any thing that may be to or Townes damige in Relation to making or Towne tresspasers in or Cattell Coming into the bounds of Ipswich

John Honey Thomas Dorman & John Gould Senr are Chosen a Commitey to Lay out a Countrey hie way from Rowely to Topsfeild

Voated

The Towne meeting is a Jorned to ye 18 of this instant march.

Mr Capen

Wheare as yu are pleased to moue something ConCorning the prodouce of the parsoning which the Towne Jenerally say thay did not expect but seauerall say that yor selfe said yu would have nothing to doe with it apon which the seclectmen haue Leet it for twenty shillings a yeare. The Towne desiers to know yor mind sartin in that thing and if yu doe wholy renownce the parsonige the Towne will then answer yor Request in adding six pounds to yor Salery for prouiding yu ffier wood by the yeare Leauing our frinds of the Vilige and ffarmers to doe what thay will in that Voated respect

William Auerey Sener enters his Contrey desent to ye Voat aboue

I do hereby declare my rediness & Willingness to accept of ye aboue mentioned proposall of ve addition of six pounds to my salery for ye precuring of my fierwood and do also hereby renounce ye use of ye personage Which I Vnderstand is by yor selues Concluded that I did expect Your Saruant Joseph Capen

This is a true Copey of What Mr Capen did send to ve Towne the 18 of March 1683 or 84 as atested by mee John Gould

recorder for Topsfeild

Wetnesis John How Ephraim Dorman

At A Lawfull Towne Meeting of the Towne of Topsfeild the Apriell 1684

The Towne made Chose of Lliut pebody Lliut Baker Corpr Townes John Wilds Sargt Dorman John Houey & John How to settell a Line With Ipswich betwene Ipswich & Topsfeild and any fouer or fine of them agreeing With those men that Ipswich shall Chose for yt end shall stand and thay have full power to agree With Ipswich for thare settelment of a Line Which hath neuer bin don sence Wee ware a Towne

Voated

The Towne has agreed that a deputy yt goes to ye Generall Court shall have but ffluteene shilings pr weeake in Countrey pay also thay haue a greeed yt a deputy shall goe to ye Generall Court apon ye Conditions aboue said

Voated

The Howletts and Clarks.

TWO OLD TOPSFIELD FAMILIES.

By MARIETTA CLARK.

amining the records of the past, the towards the south, pt. of the medfarther back we go, the more misty dowes lying on the south syde the and meagre do they become. Just river. as we fancy that we are on the verge farme lyeing nearer the towne by ment is missing, making a broken land of Symon Broadstreet and the link in our chain of evidence to be land of Mr. Whitingham toward the repaired as best we may.

"Mr. Appleton, Sargeant Howlett, northeast. John Perkins and Thomas Scott taining four hundred acres more or layers in laying out Mr. Dudleys, enjoy all the sayd premises unto the Mr. Bradstreets and Mr. Saltonstalls sayd William Payne and to his heirs farmes before the fourteenth of May, forever. 1637."

"1642. Mr. Bartholemew, George Giddings, Jo Whipple, Howlett have full power to lay out land. the land to Mr. Rogers which he

bought of Mr. Tuttle.

idea of its whereabouts as best we ground at the little Necke is to be can from the following grant to Mr. prized by indiferent men, and paid William Payne:— "Also a farme to him besides his thirty pounds, one dowes, one pt of it lying beyond the Payne, and if they agree then they farme granted to John Webster, hav- to choose a third man. ing a swamp on the North, a brook

It goes without saying that, in ex- towards the northwest, the river The other pt. of the said of a discovery, some important docu- Mr. Whitinghams bounds by the south and southwest, by the land of The first items, bearing upon the Mr. Samuel Symonds towards the subject in hand, the settlement of northwest, a poynt coming to the our farm and its immediate vicinity, four mile brook, having the land of I have copied from the Ipswich rec- Mr. Broadstreet on the east and the land of Mr. Roggers toward the The whole farme conwere appointed to assist the lott less. To have and to hold and to

> Dated the 20th of the 11th 1647." Another record gives us a little Sargeant more light on the location of this

"Voted that Mr. William Payne shall have thirty pounds paid him for That this land was laid out we his farme lyeing beyond Gravelly infer from the fact that Ensigne brook, at or before this time twelve-Howlett was credited by the town of month, or else the said William Ipswich for "five days about Mr. Payne is to have the little Neck. Rogers," but we are left to get an Also the barnes and his two acres of granted unto him at the New Med-chosen by the towne and one by Mr.

At the general meeting the 22

(12.) 1649."

At the same meeting.

south, Mr. Saltonstalls farme east the common north and northeast, Mr. William Pavne northeast to enhis heirs forever,"

We next find the following copied

into our own records:

"At a general Towne meeting (Ipswich) Feb ve 9th mnth, 1651."

"Granted to Ensigne Thomas Howlett six acres of Upland to be joined to the farme which hee bought of Mr. Roggers wheare the said Ensigne have built his house."

"This particular (with five others)

are there recorded."

"John Brewer, Clarke of ye towne of Ipswich." "Aprell 23, 1684"

.. Thes are True coppies of these Copies as atested b me, John Gould,

Recorder for Topsfield."

"Witness to the Copeyes as they be presented to Us under ye Clarke of Ipswich hands besides or Clarke hand."

William Smith, jr. John How

I could find no other record save "farme" which not mentioned anywhere else. are left to learn the location of that bridged over. land in a somewhat imperfect way from subsequent papers. But the to trace ancestry back to England. six acres granted by the town we are I have not attempted to do this for

able to identify almost certainly with the land extending from the mill-"Mr. Nathaniel Roggers is pos- pond to the schoolhouse, bounded sessed by the grant of the towne of on one side by the schoolhouse a farme at the New Meddowes con- woods, on the other by the highway taining three hundred acres, bound- as "wee go to Ipswich," now owned ed by Broadstreet his farme on the and occupied by the Perkins and Averill families. The house itself was located in the field behind Mrs. Perkins' house, on the side of a joy all the several grants to him and steep hill rising from the mill pond where a heap of stones still marks the site of the cellar, and a solitary birch stands sentinel over it. John P. Perkins, who has reached the age of seventy-five years, tells me that in his boyhood this cellar was open, and was afterwards filled with stones by some members of his family.

Ensign Howlett and his family were so closely identified with Topsabove are true coppies taken out of field affairs and so prominent in its the Towne book of Ipswich as they history, that I have made some efto learn all I could about fort them. The name is not now found in town, but many of his descendants are still living here. Among them are included the Cummings, Perkins, Peabody, Clarke, Towne

and Peterson families.

I would that I might take you into a picture gallery, and present to you these first settlers as they looked in ye olden time, that we might learn something of their characters, their that given in this "copey" of the feelings, their sorrows and their Ensign Howlett joys. "We tread the paths their "bought of Mr. Roggers." There feet have worn," we still enjoy the was no deed; the transaction was fruits of their labors; but two cen-We turies of time is not to be easily

It is said to be the fashion now

the Howlett family, but by what tant." seemed to me a curious coincidence I chanced to be reading Carlisle's life of Cromwell at the time that I was most interested in this subject, and I found in it the following para-

"Olivers tutor in Cambridge, of whom legible history and I, know nothing, was Magister Richard Howlet, whom readers must fancy a grave ancient Puritan and Scholar, in dark antiquarian clothes and dark antiquarian ideas, according to their The indubitable fact is faculty. that he, Richard Howlet, did in Sidney Sussex College, with his best ability, endeavor to infiltrate something that he called instruction into the soul of Oliver Cromwell and of other youths submitted to him: but the town to run lines, lay out lands, how, of what quality, with what method, with what result, will remain extremely obscure to every one."

The relationship of Richard Howlet to our Ensign Thomas is also "extremely obscure." We can only imagine that there might have been

a connection between them.

we find in Ipswich.

"1633 March, John Winthrop and twelve others commence a settlement here, April 1st. The Court of Assistants forbid any to reside in this exercised with small guns, half pikes, place, except those already come. bow and arrows. Thomas Whiting-Then follows a list of them, viz.— Mr. John Winthrop Jr., Mr. William Clerk, Robert Coles, Thomas Howlet, John Biggs, John Gage, Thomas Hardy. William Perkins, Mr. John Thorndike and William Serjeant. Three are wanting to make up the elders Ensign Howlett, number. June 11th Thomas Sellan Giddings and Thomas Bishop were has permission to become an inhabi- appointed to settle the trouble about

``1636. Granted to Thomas Howlett a house lot where his house now stands and which is now in his possession."

"1641. Thomas Howlett was a commoner in Ipswich." He is called in the early records "Sargent" Howlett. This title was probably gained in service against the Indians.

"Dec 4, 1643. It is agreed that each soldier for their service to the Indians shall be allowed 12 d. a day (allowing for the Lords day in respect of the extremity of the weather) and the officers dubble." Sargeant Howlett was one of the officers so I suppose he received "dubble."

He was continually employed by etc. The following record will serve as an example of many similar ones.

"Feb. 10, 1640. Mr. Hubbard, Mr. William Payne, Mr. Tuttle, Sargeant Howlett and John Gage are chosen by the town and powers given to them on the behalf of Ipswich to run the lyne and make The first record of Thomas Howlet the bounds between Salem Ipswich."

> "Sargeant" Howlett afterwards became Ensign. ··1645. from ten to sixteen years are to be ham is confirmed as Lieutenant and Thomas Howlett as ensign of the company."

> Ensign Howlett was an elder in the church. 1648. "Upon complaint of Major general Denison the

his land."

"The seven men chosen for the year seven till 1823, when they were five. were Major Denison, Robert Lord, James Howe, Ensign Howlett, John 1841 they were restored to the old Andrew jun., John Knolton, Thomas number." Treadwell."

I found in Felt's History of Ips- Ipswich. wich an interesting explanation of a church was gathered in New Haven in 1639, the Rev. J. Davenport directed the brethren "to select eleven of their most godly men as a Thomas Howlett in nomination for church pillars, that 1651 or thereabouts out her seven pillars." I think the of Topsfield. number of our selectmen will have to be increased.

seven men as contained not merely record previous to 1661. I give it on the records of Ipswich but on entire. those of other ancient towns. So ents of town affairs. Not a few otherwise. Voted." expressions which we often use

with important occasions. In 1648 he was selectman of Ips- the selectmen were elected for three Ipswich, Feb. 27, 1658, months. They continued to be

The next year and afterwards to

This, you will remember, was in

"Thomas Howlett was a deputy this term "The Seven Men." When to a General Court held at 'Newe Towne' May 6, 1635. He represent-

ed Ipswich.'

These are the principal records of Ipswich. In we find him there might be no blemish in church located on the hillside by the brook. work." These were to choose seven After that time whatever abilities he among themselves, because it is read may have had, seem to have been in Proverbs "Wisdom hath hewn given to the service of the infant town

In the history of Essex County, Ensign Howlett is given as one of "Here we very probably have the the selectmen of Topsfield in 1659; reason for the number of eleven and but I was unable to find any such

"At a lawful towne meeting the closely connected were the civil and 14th of the 10th month 1661 The ecclesiastical concerns of our an- inhabitants of ye towne hath made cestors, so fixed were they in having choyce of Insigne Howlet, Francis no person hold any social trust. Peabodye and John Reedington, they unless a professor of religion. that are chosen for selectmen for the year they would not hesitate to apply the following to order the prudential same distinctive names to their chief afaires of the towne and to settle the men, as officers of the community, bounds of the towne between Salem which they bore in relation to the and Topsfield and also to settle the church. There can be little doubt bounds between the country and us, that the selecting of such individuals and also where they shall see any originally gave rise to the term wrong don to the towne by any they select, as applied to the superintend- have power to rectifie it by sute or

Ensigne Howlett was a commoner without tracing them to their source, in Topsfield in 1661. He was the were once associated in other minds first deputy from Topsfield to the

3d Aug., 1664.

order whatsoever."

This is the first record which I have found of Howletts brooke called Howlett was also a deacon.

by that name.

ed and agreed upon With Ensign Sargent Howlett fined for felling 4 Thomas Howlett that they will make trees for rale and planks (which he by Ensignes house in ye way as wee soul! He should indeed be a deacon go to Ipswich ye one half to be done beyond a peradventure. by the towne and the other half by

ye said Ensigne."

lyeth upon the river called Ipswich mings, Mary married a Perley. mentioned lyeth on the south side of liam in the records. Ipswich river."

referred to in Felt's history, now reads as follows: "Lastly, I ordain

general court in Boston, session of begins about twenty-five miles farther up the country, issuing forth a pleas-"At a lawful Towne meeting ye ant pond. But soon after, it betakes 9th of July 1667 The Inhabitance of its course through a most hideous ye Towne hath left to ye discretion swamp of large extent, even for of the Selectmen or major part of many miles, being a great harbour them to lay out a hie way from ye for bears. After its coming forth common ground which lye on the from this place, it groweth larger by south side of mile brook over against the income of many smaller rivers, Goodman Dorman and sargt. Pea- and issues forth into the sea, due bodye to Ensign Howletts brooke east against the Island of Sholes, a notwithstanding any former Towne great place of fishing for our English nation."

You see by this record that Ensign he was suitable for this office we March 2, 1668-9. "It is also order-gather from the following: "1644 and maintain a bridge over ye brooke made known himself.)" Good, honest

Ensign Thomas Howlett married for first wife Alice French of Boston. "18d 1m 1671-2. The towne doth His children were: Samuel, William, grant to Deacon Howlett, Lieut. Pea- born 1650, Thomas, John, Nathaniel, bodye. Isacke Esty, Joseph Towne, Sarah and Mary. Thomas, John Corporal Edmund Towne and Thom. and Nathaniel died before their as Baker all the swamp meadow that father, Sarah married John Cumriver extending from the lower part wife Alice died in 1666, and he marof the Governor's meadow down to ried a second wife Rebecca who surthe bridge that goeth over the mead-vived him. He died himself the 22d ow below old goodman Townes for of Dec., 1677, aged 79 years. Of the and in consideration of fifty pounds two sons Samuel and William who ye towne hath received of the above were left to represent the family in named parties the meadow herein Topsfield, not much is said of Wil-To him was left the house by the brook, and the I presume this is the same swamp last paragraph of his father's will known as Wenham swamp. "River my son William Howlett my sole Ipswich. Speaking of this, Johnson executor of this my last will and tessays 1646: "A faire and delightful tament, to whom I give, my debts first rise or spring being paid, all the rest of my estate, all sorts—unto him and his heirs known in the family as Old Hundred. forever."

But it was upon Samuel that his pressed excitement. to do ye Townes worke."

Smith and John ffrainch land."

We may naturally suppose that ing-houses.

find the site of Samuel Howlett's I was struck home one day in the early fall. It the situation. of his demeanor, the solemnity of his rest on mostly unbroken forest and

housing, lands, goods-and profits of walk and conversation that he is began to show symptoms of sup-Whether he father's mantle fell. Like him he thought he perceived the ghosts of went through all the offices, from the departed Howletts peering at Sergeant upwards. He was a black- him from behind the bushes I cannot smith and "At a lawful Towne meet- tell, but he certainly looked around ing ye 15 January 1668 The Inhabi- in a nervous and suspicious manner tants of ye Towne hath given Samuel and manifested a most unwonted Howlett an invitation to come to the desire to go. When he came out on town and set up his trade of smithing the travelled road he showed symptoms of unseemly hilarity, and after "Upon consideration yt Samuel indulging himself in various antics a Howlett promiseth to ye towne to pair of heels came flying up into the Come and set up his trade in ye air. Undoubtedly this was a great towne and doe there worke, they have relief to his mind but it had upon me given him four acres of land upon a contrary effect. I alighted from the Common Hill next to William my carriage, and we walked home together very peaceably.

The second time I was more sucthis "Common Hill" was the place cessful. Leaving my quadruped in where his house was located, as we another's care I climbed the "Comknow that he lived on a hill, on what mon Hill' and had no difficulty in is called Howlett St., just behind the finding Samuel Howlett's cellar and Methodist-meeting house. Right well. It was just after a heavy rain here let me say that I shall never and they were both partially filled again say church without an inward with water. A tree had sprung up In England they erected from the side of the well, a maple churches, but our fathers built meet- tree I judged, though the leaves had fallen and the little new buds were I went to explore Howlett St. and starting out ready for another spring. with the beauty of Were it not that the was one of those beautiful days when whole hill seems surcharged with there was a haze on the hills and it water, I should prophesy that Samuel was joy enough simply to be alive. Howlett's taste will some time be I had not been on the old road for a vindicated and the "Common Hill" long time, and was entirely unpre-once more be built upon. I looked pared for its rough condition. After about me and tried to fancy how it I had seen several rocks as large as appeared in ye olden times. There tea-kettles lying in the path I began were no meeting-houses then in view to be somewhat alarmed. My horse, and probably not many houses. It is who is so remarkable for the dignity reasonable to suppose the eye would

perhaps the howl of a wolf might the Church was willing to baptize his salute the listening ear. In 1686 I children. | | did then confess he find the following record:

alow any as shall kill wolves in our same, the Church voted their satis-Towne that is to the Towne men ten faction willing to baptize his child-

have been placed on the right hand who were all satisfied. side of the road as you go from the Tho. Dorman." village, some little distance from the You notice that the name of the am told that blacksmith's coal was to me. Probably they had a kind of ploughed up at this place. Another fellow feeling for him. branches off. another house on the left hand side deacon chosen; but the number of known to whom it belonged.

capacity sixteen years, four times he he could have been any better. is called plain Samuel, six times Ser- heartily hope he was no worse. geant, once Ensign, and five Deacon. Samuel Howlett married Jan. 3, I find in Mr. Capen's record, as 1670-1, Sarah Clarke, the daughter ment that he was chosen to the office shores. His children were John, of deacon in 1701. Let me give Mr. Mary, Sarah, Joannah, Martha, Su-Capen's first record that we may for a sannah, Miriam and Samuel. From moment be transported back to the his will dated Apr. 4, 1720 I take the Church meeting called with reference lett's will, Blacksmith."

had been several times overtaken "And the Towne have agred to with the fault, was sorry for the shillings apece for every wolfe so ren. There were present James How killed."

sen., Francis Peabody, Nehemiah But I did not see nor hear any Abbott, Tho. Dorman, Ephraim Dorwolves. I climbed the hill and walk- man, Samuel Perley, Samuel Howed along where tradition locates the lett, William Howlett, Isaac Estie old blacksmith's shop. It is said to sen., and Sargent John Reddington,

top of the hill, after the willows are culprit was mercifully withheld, with passed, before coming to the elms. I uncommon consideration it seemed

shop has also been located in the Sept. 20, 1701. "Sejeant Thomas same way at the foot of Joseph An- Dorman and Ensign Samuel Howlett drews' hill, opposite the road which were chosen to be deacons although Tradition gives us the church voted to have but one of the road at the top of the hill but votes for each being equal the church no trace of that remains and it is not passed the vote to have both of them."

But it is an undoubted fact that Good old deacon Samuel! He Samuel Howlett lived here and plied must have been a most imposing his trade and filled all the offices from figure among the early settlers. One constable to representative. He was wonders how he looked and what he selectman and that continually. I said and how he compared with our find that he served the town in that present deacons. We fail to see how

copied by Mr. John Gould, a state- of my greatest-grandfather on these ye olden time. "Sept. 3, 1684 at a following: "Deacon Samuel How-

for his excessive drinking, "I give to my son John all the up-

land and meadow and housing of that old way to William Howletts brook; Mr. Bradstreets ford; excepting five march 1692-3. acres of that which I do give to my son Samuel as a part of his portion. William Howlett married Mary Further I give to my son John five Perkins 27th Oct., 1671. He had but meadow."

homestead, housing and land and all being then the boundary between of my Hasakie meadow which his Ipswich and Topsfield. brother John has a part of, and also confirm unto him my said son Thommy shop and tools, only I would have as Howlett all that my farms. messuhim be so kind to his brother as to age or tenement which I myself and let him use them sometimes."

sermon, books to be equally divided a daughter of the second Isaac, in among my sons and daughters, Mary 1695. Having no children of his Wyld, Sarah Averill. Martha Dor- own, he adopted Joseph Cummings, man, Susannah Sherwin, Miriam his wife's nephew, who became quite

Standlev."

Howlett to his brother William by who died in 1713, he again disposes the following highway: "Sargt. John of his Ipswich and Topsfield farm by Hovey and Daniel Redington being a deed dated May 21, 1715, and apointed to lay out a highway from given to his nephew John Howlett Sargt. Samuel Howletts by John the son of his brother Samuel: "For Wilds his house to William Howletts and in consideration of a deed of sale brook accordingly they have done it, of this date made by John Howlett beginning at the county road and of said Ipswich at my request and along on the south side of Samuel desire of his farm in thick woods to Howletts land and between Mr. Ca- Joseph Cummings of said Ipswich. pens land and the said Howletts land as per deed may appear and also for and so on the south side of Muddy the sum of sixty pounds paid and se-Spring, so along the old cart way to cured to be paid by my order to my John Wilds his land and so between daughter-in-law Rebecca Howlett, Capt. French his house and barn, so and for that said John Howlett hath along the old way to the north cor- promised and engaged to fulfil these ner of Daniel Redingtons bounds by following articles: to pay annually John Wilds his gate and so as the during the natural lives of me and way now lyeth by the said Wilds his my now wife twenty-five bushels of house and so along the old way to good and marketable Indian corn. mile brook bounds and still along the six bushels of good merchantble bar-

land he lives upon and all that upland trees being marked in certain places and meadow which lieth on the south the most of the way this was taken of Isaac Cummings land joining to from their own months dated 21

Ephraim Dorman now Clark.

acres of meadow out of the Hasakie one child, Thomas, to whom he gives a deed, dated July 30, 1709, of his "I give to my son Samuel all my farm lying on both sides of the brook my said son dwells." This Thomas "I do order that all my bibles and Howlett married Rebecca Cummings, andley." a figure in Topsfield history. As We will now return from Samuel William Howlett outlived his son.

ley, malt, four bushels of rye, two stones by John Lampsons land at a wood and fifty of pork sufficient for them at the door, the keeping of two pounds of flax, tan, and eighteen pounds money, the running of two this duty to be performed yearly by Smith's buildings now stand. said John Howlett.

Convey, and confirm unto said John Howlett his heirs and assigns farm and tenements are situated subsequent records. partly in Ipswich and partly in the more or be it less, lying partly on the north side of Ipswich river and followeth: on the northeast by Ips-Ipswich river, west on land of Nathaniel Averill, Samuel Howlett and Ebenezer Averill, northwest on land of Lieut Tobijah Perkins, also all my woodland lying upon the south side of Ipswich river."

This deed mentions John Howlett's farm which he exchanged for this farm in "thick woods." This term will be found in many of the old deeds. My grandfather always used over thick woods" or "The fog is coming up over thick woods." found a deed of this farm

bushels of wheat, one hundred place called the pond" thence up the pounds of good pork, four barrels of hill and extending to the river on the cider, six bushels of apples and fire- other side. As I have not succeeded in finding any old cellar there, and as Joseph Cummings is known to cows winter and summer, and ten have lived on the hill, it seems reasonable to suppose that John Howlett's house and barn were located at pigs at door and in the orchard; all or near the place where Augustus

In this deed I also find mention of the first tenement on our side of the brook, that is the "tenement which forever all my farm, messuage or my son Thomas' widow dwells upon." tenement which I now dwell upon I have no means of knowing how and that tenement which my son long this tenement had been there. I Thomas' widow dwells upon which infer that it was situated there from

Of the second Samuel Howlett. township of Topsfield, containing by son of the first Samuel, I find but estimation one hundred acres be it scant mention. He married Martha Chapman of Boxford 3d April, 1722, and his children were Samuel, Marpartly on Topsfield line bounded as tha, William, Dan, Mary and Davis. But it is John who is now settled by wich town common on the east upon the brookside who keeps up the reputation of the family. He is sergeant, captain, selectman for ten years, representative and deacon. 1718-19 I find the following record: "John Hovey, John Howlett and Jacob Peabody are chosen in behalf of ye towne of Topsfield to go to the towne of Ipswich to demand a highway to be laid out from Ipswich town by William Goodhues to Gravelly brook, and from thence by the house it. He would say "The sun is rising which was formerly William Howlett's to Topsfield line, and in case I Ipswich town neglects or refuses to "One lay out said way then the aforesaid piece whereon stands the dwelling John Hovey, John Howlett and Jacob house and barn about sixty acres. Peabody are empowered to make ap-Beginning at a stake and heap of plication to any court of quarter sessions to be held in the county of John Howlett had given to his son, Essex."

master."

were John, Thomas. Marv married Jacob Clarke, a brother of my great-greatgrandfather, Israel Clarke. By his will dated Aug. 21st, 1735 he gives to his "son William a small piece of land where my dwelling house now stands. And also I give to my son William the old part of my now dwelling house immediately after my his brothers to wit John & Thomas Ipswich road, from thence southeast the refusal thereof before he shall upon a straight line to a swamp oak sell the same to any other person."

brother Thomas in 1738 and disappeared entirely from the scene; and and Paines hill lots which premises I I always imagined that Thomas did give unto him my said John Howlett "pull down and carry away the newest end of my now dwelling house" and left the old part to decay, as it hold all the said premises to him my appears from a subsequent deed that said John Howlett his heirs executors there was no house in the old situation and Thomas Howlett was living at or near the place where the old Robinson house now stands.

John Howlett, a deed of our present I must not omit to mention that farm, the first deed ever given of the Capt. John Howlett was a member of homestead by itself. "Deed from the first school committee in Tops- John Howlett to John Howlett junfield in 1731-2. In 1723 "Deacon ior:" "To all Christian people to John Howlett and Mr. Nathariel whome these presents shall come I Porter are chosen agents for the town John Howlett do send greeting. to appear at the next Inferior Court Know ye that I John Howlett of to be holden at Salem to answer to Topsfield in the county of Essex in ve townes presentment for not being the province of the Massachusetts provided with a grammar school- bay in New England yoeman: For and in consideration of that paternal John Howlett married Bathsheba love which I bear to my son John Hoyt 26th Dec., 1699. His children Howlett have given and granted and Mary, William and by these presents do freely, clearly and absolutely give and grant unto my said John Howlett his heirs, executors or administrators one Messuage or tract of land together with the buildings thereupon situated lying and being in Ipswich in the county and province aforesaid containing by estimation twenty-four acres be it more or less butted and bounded as wife's death or marriage and further followeth. On the north on the land my will is that if my son William of Tobijah Perkins, on the west and shall be disposed to sell the house lot northwest upon the brook as it runs herein given to him that he shall give to an ash tree marked standing below tree standing on the bank of Ipswich William Howlett sold out to his river, from thence east as the river runs, northeast upon Ipswich river as three hundred pounds of his portion out of my estate to have and to and administrators from henceforth as his and their own proper right and estate peaceably to enjoy henceforth by virtue of these presents. In wit-Before the making of his will Capt. ness whereof I have hereunto set my

and twenty seven in the thirteenth Howlett had it, and his friends, year of his majesty king Geoges neighbors and relatives, were forthreign."

John Howlett.

1689, but as William Paine's grant of insanity. was in 1646 and he parted with the In examining these papers after a "farme" north of Gravelly brook in Japse of one hundred and fifty years, 1647, it seems as if the name was it did not appear to me that John probably applied much earlier.

Averill July 18, 1728. He died in secrets of his life could be made 1746, leaving by will his property to known, a tragedy would lie revealed. his widow. I was very much interested in the fact that John Howlett against him, and his wife had the thy Clarke now living with me, the husband's brother, Thomas Howlett, daughter of my sister Mary Clarke." who sold it the same year to Andrew Clarke who lived upon our place. few months later. I infer that his This will some of his family attempt- wife, Lydia Porter, and his children, ed to break on account of his "being Alice, John, Thomas, Ammiruhami, in a confered poster on his brain." I Lydia and Allis, some or all of terms but that was all I could make some years, as the estate was not all sorts of things on their brains I Thomas Howlett's grave in the older

hand and seal the twentieth day of a "confered poster." Whatever it March one thousand seven hundred was, they claimed that poor John with summoned to court to tell all they knew about him. His brother This deed refers to "Paine's hill Samuel's wife, Martha Howlett, testilots." I have noticed that most of fied that "John Howletts wife told the early settlers in our part of the her that the said Howlett was become town had lots in Paine's hill pasture, so disordered in his mind that he It seems that it must have been at could not in a regular manner carry that time an extensive tract of land. on his family prayer; for if he made The name Paines' hill is still given an attempt to pray he would run into to the highest point in our land, and such nonsense that his prayer would the pasture which contains it, now turn into confusion, wherefor the having but two owners, contains Howletts wife had desired him to something like fifty or sixty acres. leave off praying in his family and It would be quite interesting to know accordingly he did." Poor John how far it formerly extended and how Howlett! People in higher places many owned lots in it. Felt's His- than you sometimes "run into nontory of lpswich states that the name sense" in their prayers, but I never Paine's Hill was given as early as heard that it was considered a sign

Howlett was of unsound mind. But John Howlett, Jr., married Hannah I did gather the belief that if the

However, nothing was proved mentions in his will "my niece Doro- farm and immediately sold it to her She was in all probability the first Burley. This brother himself died a am not very familiar with medical them, may have lived on his farm of it, and though I know people have divided until 1763. I found this never before heard of any one having part of the cemetery, lying somewhat stone bearing this inscription "Here James, and James, came lett, who died Sept. 14, 1746."

family I find record of the marriage of the eldest son Samuel to Mary line of Topsfield Clarkes, five have Redington, 22d Nov., 1744, and the lived upon our present farm. births of two children, Samuel, born the church records "Nov. 4, 1749. old tenor and Samuel Howlett jun.

1745 at Cape Breton.

Davis Howlett, born 13 Oct., 1737 was a cordwainer in Topsfield 1794. from town. Over a hundred years they lived and labored in Topsfield and now what is left? A few scanty records, two deserted homesteads field so he flourisheth; for the wind passeth over it and it is gone, and the place thereof shall know it no more."

we are indeed "most miserable."

goes and another comes to fill his land laid out to him, or went on re-

place.

away from the other graves, the and four boys, John, William, lies the body of Mr. Thomas How- the stage of life to taste the joys and sorrows of existence. Then he sold Of the second Samuel Howlett's out to Israel Clarke, jun., in 1755.

Of the seven generations in my

The first Daniel Clarke was a very 29th Aug., 1745, and Elizabeth, 20th early settler in Topsfield. I find his August, 1748. Then this entry is in name first mentioned in Ipswich in 1636. Feb. 27th, 1648 is the date Voted each member pay 4 shillings of the following, recorded in the same town, "Whereas Daniel Clarke Martha and Mary Howlett — dis- had a house lot as did appear by the missed—to church in Woodstock." testimony at this meeting granted to William, son of Samuel Howlett, him, as also six acres of meaddow at born 10th Dec., 1726, died 27th Dec., the New Meaddowes as appears by a record; there was granted unto the said Daniell fifteen acres of upland near to Mr. Saltonstalls farme in full The name then disappeared entirely satisfaction of the two former grants above exprest." But he did not obtain possession of this land either, and so received another grant 13 Oct., 1650. "Goodman Daniell marked now only by the cellars, and Clarke having had a former grant of a solitary grave. "As for man, his fifteen acres in satisfaction of a days are as grass; as a flower of the former grant of a house lot and six acres of meddow, which is not laid out to him it is now voted that Sargeant Clarke with the lot layers shall make him satisfaction out of the If we have hope only in this life common land beyond Mr. Winthrop's farm, near to the New Meddowes." But time waits for no man. One Whether he succeeded in getting this ceiving satisfaction for former grants Thomas Howlett gave a deed of to the end of his days, I am unable his brother, John Howlett's farm in to determine. I cannot locate his 1746 to Andrew Burley. Of him I home although I have frequently have little knowledge, excepting that found his name in old deeds and rechis wife was the widow Hannah ords. That he owned land some-Burnham, and during the nine years where in our present vicinity, at one that he lived here a daughter Hannah time, seems probable from the fact

"Granted and sold unto Ensign Howlett a little stripe of land lying be- Clarke my mare that is in the woods have evidence also from other sourc- found her first colt that she bring I es that about this time he held real give to my grandchild John Howlett." estate in what is now Springville. I Rather an uncertain legacy. find his name given as a commoner iell Clarke Coming into ve Towne name Daniel was again bestowed on Coming."

Clarke a Comminer. Voated."

One wonders how many of ran a little short. them it took to drink that gill and what effect it had upon them.

Newbury. In Daniel Clarke's will dated Jan. 10, Clarke now deceased."

that one of the six "particulars," land, ten shillings, and his property copied into the Topsfield records is equally divided between his three from Ipswich, states the following: sons, John, Humphrey and Daniel.

"Item. I give to my son John tween him and Daniell Clarke." I or wheresoever she be, and if she be

I stated that Daniel Clarke had a in 1661 and 1664, nevertheless "Dan- son Daniel who died in 1660. The meeting the 6th of March 1682-3 and another child who was born 1665. I saing that he had noe wright in ye have found many instances of this among the old families. If a child "The Towne has Voated Goodman died, the same name was soon after given to another. It seems to me The 28th April 1669 "The court like a denial of immortality, like grants license unto Daniel Clarke at saying, "You are dead, gone from Topsfield to keep an ordinary for us forever, utterly destroyed, your selling beer and victuals for a year" place shall be filled and your name This license was renewed May 1674, given to another." Yet perhaps I March 1675, Sept. 1680 and Sept. do our fathers injustice. It may be 1681. While keeping this "ordina- that there were so many names to be ry," he was fined "ten shillings and given and John, Thomas, Sarah and costs for selling a gill of liquor to Dority followed in such quick sucthe Indians." "Lo, the poor In- cession that time and names both

Humphrey Clarke sold out his property in Topsfield "to my loving I learn from an old court record brother Daniel Clarke-all my right that Daniel Clarke married Mary and interest in Topsfield township, Newbury, daughter of Mr. Thomas the same towne as aforesaid of house, Their children were housing, buildings, lands, meadow Mary, Elizabeth, Dority, Sarah, and upland, improved or otherwise Martha, Daniell born 26 Oct. 1657, with all fencing of all sorts with all died 17 Jan. 1560, Judith, John, the timber, wood, trees, streams of Daniell, Samuel and Humphrey. water or mines rocks or whatsoever Elizabeth married William Perkins doth properly belong to housing, in 1669, a son I think of Mr. William lands as aforesaid with all privileges, Perkins, the minister. Sarah mar- appurtenances belonging hereunto as ried Samuel Howlett Jan. 3, 1670. was given me by my honored father 1688, probated March 25, 1690, he would think that he owned the whole gives his son Samuel, who is in Eng- town of Topsfield, but he parts with all this "for and in consideration of wife Hannah—the liberty of ye par-1693.

In 1706 I find a deed from John a deed from Zaccheus Perkins to Daniel Clarke, carpenter, and in 1725 he is called Mr. Daniel Clarke, innholder. I am unable to locate his land with any definiteness. I only know that it bordered Mr. Capen's. In 1735 I find the following record: repairing the stone wall between Mr. sonage."

Daniel Clarke was throughout his life a servant of the town in various he was frequently appointed attor-Perkins, Daniel Clarke and John Hovev are chosen agents or attorneys to joyne with our representatives in behalf of the towne to man-

case between Boxford and Topsfield." curious old document. I quote some passages from it.

cloth for a suit and forty pounds in lour in my now Dwelling house and silver." This deed is dated Dec. 12, ye Bed Room in it, with the Bed which is in sd Bed Room with ve bedstead & bed cord and under bed Gould to Daniel Clarke, painter, later and two coverlids, two blanketts & three pair of sheets and one Bolfster and two pillows & pillow cases with the curtains and curtain Belonging to s'd Bed; and I give to my s'd wife the Liberty of the Wine Cellar and liberty to pass to and from it at all times, and I give to her "To see what the town will do about the Liberty of ye Little Oven to bake in as shee may have occasion, and I Daniel Clarke's land and the par-give to my s'd wife the use of a brass Kettle, a brass Skillett & a brass Scimmer and I give the use of a pair of andirons & a fire Slice & Besides other services tongs & a frying pan and warming pan & an iron pott and Trammels ney for Topsfield. "1712." "Elisha and Grid Iron & Chafin Dish and an Ovel table & candlestick and I give her ye use of a Tankard, two pewter platters and six pewter plates and six knives & forks and six chairs age our townes petition now in the and a pair of hand bellows. But if general court for a rehearing of the my s'd wife shall choose to live in ye house which my son Dann now Daniel Clarke married Damaris dwells in Rather than ve aforesaid Dorman May 29, 1689. Their chil- Parlour that then shee shall have ye dren were Mary, born Aug. 16, 1694 liberty of that whole house and Celdied Aug. 22, Daniel, Jacob, Dama- lar that is under it, with ye Garden ris, Mary, Israel, Humphrey, Sarah, that is before it and so to quitt her Dan and David. It appears by his Right and privilege in my now Dwellwill that he had a second wife Han- ing house. I give to my sd wife ye nah, but I can find no record of the liberty of my House, Cellar, Garden, marriage. This will was made the & ye use of my household goods as seventh day of June, 1646, probated above mentioned so long as Shee Feb. 13, 1748, making him 81 years continues my Widow and No Longof age at the time this instrument er: I give to my sd wife six cords of was drawn up. It seems to me a wood yearly to be cutt fitt for ye fire and Brought to ye Door, and I give to my sd wife Six Bushells of "Item: I give to my well beloved Indian Corn, one Bushell of wheat,

one bushell of Rye, two bushells of able to ascertain. malt and half a bushell of salt and of Turnips; the whole of these Sev- nor where the land was located. eral Species above given to my sd lings old Tenor, to be Delivered to 1747 or thereabouts. wife's Decease or marriage "

daughter Mary Dorman and to his the prayers of Gods peopel in this "grandchildren the children of my Congregation for there Daughter daughter Sarah Bradstreet Dec'd." BarthSheba." And again "Decem-Her husband was Samuel Bradstreet, ber 10th 1740, then ye Reverend Mr the son of John Bradstreet, the fourth John Emerson Came to Dwell Down

son of the Governor.

Clarke, who, I think, continued the Sum Time before." inn after his father's death, and also character, "Robert Perkins has made his son Daniel after him.

"said widowhood" I have not been Dodge, one tun." Nothing more;

To his son Israel Clarke he gives ten pounds of good flax from ye a piece of land called Barzillah's land, Swingle and one hundred pounds of containing about twelve acres and good pork and seventy pounds of taking its name presumably from Beef and two barrels of cyder and Barzillah Baker, to whom it formerly barrels to put it In, and three bush- belonged. This may have been his ells of winter apples & one bushell home but I do not know that it was,

We have an old account book in wife for her Support Is to be deliv- our possession belonging to Israel ered to her every year, In ye proper Clarke. He seems to have sold gro-Season therefor, so long as shee re-ceries; I cannot say he had a store mains my widow, and I give to my for I hardly think anything worthy sd wife so much money or Bills of of the name of store existed at that Creditt as to be equal to forty shil- time. The dates run from 1738 to Here I find her every year during her sd widow- many names of the old settlers. hood, and the milk of one cow and "Mr. William Redington, Jan. 31, Liberty to take as many Summer oyle, two quarts." "Aprell, 1743, apples as shee shall have Occasion Thomas Baker, Molasses, 5 quarts." of for her own eating during her sd "March 12, 1744, Jabez Towne oyle widowhood. But if my sd wife shall 2 quarts." John Pichard, Nathaniel insist upon her having her thirds of Capen, David Balch, Abraham Hobbs my estate Then she is not to have and many others are also mentioned. privilege above given her. The sev- Occasionally he writes down a little eral particulars above sd that my family history, records the births wife is to have the use & liberty of and deaths of some of his children, During her sd widowhood Is all of or intersperses a few reflections. it to fall to my Exet herein after Then he goes right on with the named (as his other Estate) at my molasses and the "oyle." I find this note at the bottom of a page, He also gives legacies to his "Israell Clarke and his wife Desires by the Meeting house and it was a His executor was his son Dann very Rainy Time and had bin for Of another forty five Barrels of Cyder." And How long his widow continued her back a little farther, "The widow

we don't know what kind of a "tun" young man of twenty-three, bought olate condition could sclace herself Roberts of Hamilton. of hennery Lamson 10 Ground Squir- quite a fortune for those times. rels and cut off there Ears." I verily thought at first that my great-great- had a daughter Ruth Swett. Whethgrandfather was akin to Jesse Pom- er she came here to live at that time eroy, a monster of cruelty. Some with the family, I cannot say. It is one innocently inquired "Why didn't certain that she did afterwards, for he kill them?" thought I do not believe my worthy "Israel Clarke jun. married Ruth and blackbirds loose on an unfriend- a very convenient and satisfactory ly world minus their ears and beaks. family arrangement. Of her moth-There was probably a bounty offered er's residence here we still have reupon them by some one and the ears minders in the shape of many old and beaks were sent away as tokens papers and account books, dating of their untimely deaths.

Israel Clarke married Mercy Porter for first wife, for second wife same person, Abraham Jewett, Rowthe widow Swett, maiden name, lev. He was evidently a shoemaker Anna Jewett. Mercy Porter's chil- and cobbler, and very fond of scribdren were Israel, Mercy, Jacob, Da- bling and keeping accounts. vid, Elijah, Sarah born Nov. 14, seems a little singular that these old 1736, died Feb. 7, 1737. "Jan. 31, books should have been so carefully to Israel and Mercy Clarke was Born." She was followed by Sam- jun., a long and carefully written

uel and Bathsheba.

to his unkel porters to live."

whether bought, sold or otherwise. our present farm of Andrew Burley, Might have been molasses, only I and with his father's family came doubt if there was as much in the here to live. That family consisted, whole settlement; or coal, but they as far as I am able to ascertain, of didn't burn coal in those days. Never his stepmother, Anna Jewett, his mind what it was, I am glad that the sister, Mercy, and his brothers Jacob widow Dodge in her lonely and des- and David. Mercy married Joseph Of Jacob. with "one tun." These entries also "who was born partially blind," as struck me as curious: "May 20th stated in the old family bible, I can 1743. Received of Dan Clarke by the find no further record. David lived hand of his son Daniel eight black here until he was twenty-one, and at birds not fledged and cut off their that time or later removed to Bridg-Beeks." "July 14, 1743. Received ton where he is said to have amassed

My great-grandfather's stepmother But upon second again in the old Bible it is recorded, ancestor was guilty of the horrible Swett the daughter of his father's crime of turning poor little squirrels second wife;" which must have been back as far as 1664, all in the same handwriting and belonging to the Then Sarah Clarke Daughter preserved for such a long time.

Andrew Burley gave Israel Clarke deed of the farm. To this deed "we "May 19, 1746. Then Israel went do set our hands and Seals this Seventh Day of July, 1755, in the In 1755 Israel Clarke, jun., then a twentininth year of his Majesties

Reign." During his ownership he him blessed. had increased the land from twentyfour to "Seventy and Three Acres be with several small children being the whole of the second range what of her burdens by adopting my cluding several outlying pieces of not say. I did not know him till he meadow and marsh.

family, consisting of Israel, Mercy, who was born April 13th, 1767 and subject by David Clarke of Bridgedied Sept. 23d, 1773, Anna, Sarah, ton to my great grandmother Ruth Samuel, Humphrey, born July 25, Clarke. To illustrate the difficulty 1780 and died May 30, 1782, and of travelling in those days I will Humphrey born Jan. 7, 1783, and quote a few lines from one of them, here died Anna Clarke, March 25, written Jan. 12, 1795. "I send you 1786, Israel Clarke, Nov. 24, 1789 at this letter by Mr. David Potter, he the ripe old age of 88 years, and will return to Bridgeton in a Short eight months after Israel Clarke jun., time With two Sleighs; and if you

July 26th, 1790.

crumbled into dust, but the trees are "Humphrey" did go to Bridgeton are breaking down, new ones will returned to Topsfield. spring from the roots and they will

So Ruth Clarke was left a widow it more or be it less" including "a cer- below the age of majority. In this tain number of Lotts in Pains'-hill condition of affairs David Clarke of pasture so called also in sd Ipswich, Bridgeton desires to relieve her someof Lotts in sd Pasture, are in No. 7, grandfather. Humphrey. Whether 8, 9, 10, 11, 12 C. B.," and not in- he was the best looking or not I canwas old, yet I think it possible that Here were born Israel Clarke's he may have been. We still have several old letters written upon this have a mind Humphrey Should Com To my great grandfather, Israel and Live with me, mr potter will Clarke, we owe the row of willows Bring him Down if he is not too by the brook side. My grandfather, havy Loaded and I make no doubt who was but seven years of age he will take Good Care of him on the when his father died, saw him set Roads and I Do not think that you these trees out, making them some will have a Better opportunity to where from five to seven years over a Send him to me." Evidently there hundred years of age. The hand was no discussion about electric that planted them has long since roads. I will just say here that more enduring than a monument of and remained with his uncle two marble; for although the old trees years; after which time he again

Here, after he attained his majorithus be continued indefinitely. ty he bought out the rights of his Every year the first sign of the com- brothers and sisters and came into ing spring is seen in their growing possession of his father's farm. He greenness; they have been transferred married Mercy Clinton Jan. 26, 1809. to canvas, and at blossoming time, At or near this time the second house when the air is laden with fragrance, on the farm was erected by my greatwe do not doubt that others beside uncle, Israel Clarke, and completed by his descendants have reason to call my grandfather. It was a one story

house with a long, slanting roof at sudden death." Rather, let me say, the back, the kitchen facing the deliver me from the slow torture, the north and with a bedroom at one end lingering agony of long continued and a pantry at the other taking up sickness. the entire side of the house. Those table. too much pleasure in living. Ours was only a tiny seed. was not so bad owing to its sheltered situation, but in some other houses, with which I am familiar, built on fashioned New England kitchen.

In this house my grandfather's two twigs. sons, Humphrey and David, were cannot say that he died in the house. years. At eighty-five years of age, hale and holding in his hand the ripening 1874, and my father, David Clarke, blades of corn. No sound, no mur- March 13, 1880. mur, no groan to indicate to those prayer of the English church occurs family had two the omission was this petition, "And deliver us from atoned for. I have really felt a

My grandfather left us an endurold fashioned kitchens are rapidly ing legacy in the noble elm which disappearing. They were so made shades the western side of the house. as to exclude the rays of the sun; My father saw him sow the seed of only in the latter part of the after- this tree when he was ten years of noon, I remember, it would peep age, making it now seventy-two round the elm tree and throw a flick- years old. I measured it a short ering light across my grandfather's time ago and found it eighteen feet They were cold rooms, in circumference. I could hardly perhaps meant to be so, in order that realize, as I measured its rugged Puritan housekeepers might not take sides, that seventy-two years ago it

> "And sun and showers nourished it And gave the elm tree birth."

At that age man begins to fail and higher land, the cold was something grow feeble and gray. Not so the not easily forgotten. If the explor- grand, old tree. The years thus far ers for the North pole are simply only bring to it added beauty and seeking the coldest place on earth, vigor. The trunk grows larger, the they might give over their searching branches shoot higher and far up and contentedly sit down in an old above the world below the oriole and vireo fasten their nests to its swaying

David Clarke married Mary Peaborn; here Humphrey died at the body, Dec. 3d, 1840. In this same age of five years, my grandmother, house his four children were born Mercy Clinton, Jan. 2nd 1855; and and here the oldest child, Mercea afterwards my grandfather. Yet I Clinton, died at the age of three

Our present house was built by my vigorous, in full possession of his father in 1871. Here my brother, faculties, he fell dead in the cornfield Humphrey H. Clarke, died Feb. 17,

In looking over our family history working close by him, but concealed I have been struck by the continual by the rustling corn, that a soul was recurrence of the same name. In passing,—a fitting close to an ener- every family but one there was an getic, hard working life. In the Humphrey Clarke, and as the next

curiosity to know where and when the first Humphrey Clarke came into paper has borne a close resemblance existence, and why his descendants to some of those chapters in Chronshould cling to his name so pertina- icles which go on this way: "And ciously. In our family we ought to Shallum begat Hilkiah and Hilkiah be able to say, "The quality of begat Ajariah," but we are all lovers mercy is not strained" for we have of the supernatural. Let me close been blessed with many Mercys'.

father of Mercy Clinton, my grand- place, and certainly the most authenmother, left an account book very tic which ever came to my knowlsimilar to that previously quoted edge. from, belonging to Israel Clarke, My esting on account of their age.

pounds sterling. common.

house. Betsey's house moved. Henry Tufts pardoned ing life.

frost.

Jan. 29, 1795. John Potter's barn heard a scream from Mercy and turna very heavy gale of wind.

Jan. 19 & 20, 1810. Coldest ever all right, she went on again. known in New England.

ed to bless him."

From the nature of my subject my with a ghost story, the only one I My great grandfather Clinton, the know which is connected with the

My grandmother, Mercy Clinton, except that there are in it more reflec- had a younger brother by the name tions and jotting down of events. I of David Clinton. In his visits to will give a few, which may be inter- his sister he became acquainted with, and interested in, Mercy Perkins, "July 30, 1794. A fire in Boston, a daughter of Elisha Perkins who burnt fifty dwelling houses, seven then lived upon the hill in the house ropewalks, stores etc., loss estimated now occupied by the family of the at one hundred and fifty thousand late David Perkins. Being somewhat The same day out of health he went to Boston to three pirates were executed on the see a physician. A letter had just been received from him stating that Sept. 13. The bell was hung in the he was doing as well as could be brown expected.

At that time, my grandmother's from the sentence of death by the niece, Edna Dane of Brookfield, was governor and put on the castle dur- visiting her. Mercy Perkins came over to make a neighboring call. Christmas day was the pleasantest When she took her leave, Edna day I ever saw, no snow, no ice, no walked home with her as far as the bridge. After they separated she blew down, killed four head of cattle, ed to go back to her, but seeing her keeping on her way home apparently

The next day Mercy came over in July 27, 1804. Eben Clinton left tears and after saying, "We shall home to sail in the Vainlove for certainly hear from David today," northwest coast, Tom Brown master, related the following story. After Simon of Boston owner, bound to leaving Edna she looked around and northwest coast and the voyage to be saw David Clinton standing behind about three years and God be pleas- her. Thinking he had returned unexpectedly she put out her hand to ished. She then uttered the scream afterwards Edna Waite, mentioned heard by Edna. Hurrying on over above, told me this story and closed the bridge she looked round again with these words: "My mother and David again stood behind her and to her dying day believed that Mercy then once more vanished. That very Perkins saw a ghost." day a letter was received stating that I will add that Mercy Perkins David Clinton had died very sudden- afterward married an Andrews and ly and unexpectedly.

Mrs. George Dane of Hamilton, recently deceased.

shake hands with him, when he van- the daughter of the Edna Dane,

was the mother of Joseph Andrews,



The Topsfield Copper Mines.

BY MRS. G. WARREN TOWNE.

per mine in his own ground. Mr. dow land that lieth on the south side Leader hath tried it." So writes of the river." John Winthrop to his son, on the 30th Sept., 1648. Such a find was of much importance to the infant colony and Mr. Endicott at once petitioned the General Court to lay out, and establish the bounds, of the five hundred and fifty acres granted him in 1639, and on which he had made so valuable a discovery. Court acted upon his request in October of the same year, and appointed Lieut. Walker and Seargt. Marshall, both of Reading, to perform this duty, which for some unknown reason they neglected to do, for nearly ten years afterwards in 1657, the Court, on petition from the Government, appointed Mr. Thos. Danforth and Robert Hale "to lay out the former grant of land on the Ipswich river made to the honored Governor Jno. Endicott Esq.," that he shall not "suffer damage that it hath not binn layd out formerly."

made to the Court The return reads as follows:

1659. 25th May.

"Layd out vnto the honored Governor John Endecott Esq. five hundred and fifty acres of land on Ips- in barter from the tribes living near wich River and is bounded wth a "the great lake" where copper could brook anent Goodman Goolds land be found nearly pure in its crude on the east, Blind Hole on south, state. and the wilderness elsewhere surrounding, the said farme taking into age to America, made in 1602, the

"Mr. Endecott hath found a cop- the bounds thereoff the swampy mea-

Tho. Danforth, Robert Hale.

One would naturally think that the location of the Governor's farme on the Ipswich River was at last settled, but there are four or five other orders of the Court in regard to it. There seems to have been much trouble about the bounds between the land of Zaccheus Goold and "ve honored Governor" and as neither were of yielding dispositions, it required much time and patience to come to a satisfactory settlement even with the help of the General But the Governor finally settled his five hundred and fifty acres on the Ipswich river and we are ready to consider the copper mine.

Governor Endicott's attempt at mining copper is the earliest record we have of the mining of this metal in North America by Europeans.

The natives of the soil, the Indians, had made use of copper for personal adornment, long years before the advent of the white man; but the eastern tribes probably obtained it

In the accounts of Gosnold's voy-

fact that the Indians of Massachu-General Court for the grant of a is mentioned.

panied Gosnold, wrote as follows re-Massachusetts:

chains, ear rings, or collers of this They head some of their Oct. 1651: arrows therewith. Their chains are these they have large drinking cups years." made like skulls, and other thin they came."

colonists to mine the ore.

on the Ipswich river near a place own mind in regard to this. called at the time Blind Hole. He given a favorable opinion, for in sufficient copper to encourage the 1651 Mr. Endecott petitions the Governor to work it longer.

setts had copper in their possession wood lot in its neighborhood to enable him to work it with more ease. One John Brereton, who accom- In this petition he states that he had already been to some charges for garding the natives of southern the finding and melting of copper ore, and was still in prosecution of "They have also great store of bringing it to perfection by sending copper, some very red and some of to Sweden and Germany for persons a paler color; none of them but have well skilled in the art to assist him.

Following is the grant made 14

"In answer to the petition of John made of hollow pieces of the bignese Endecott, Esquire, ye present honof one of our reeds, a finger in ored Governor the court doth grant length ten or twelve of them togeth- him three hundred acres of wood er on a string which they wear about land lying neere to the place he intheir bodies like bandeliers a handful tends to sett up his works, named broad, all hollow pieces like the Blind Hole, neere to a farme formother but somewhat shorter, four erly granted him not being granted hundred pieces in a collar, very fine to any other, on this condition, that and evenly set together; besides he sets up his workes within seven

Mr. William P. Upham writes me plates of copper. I was desirous to that he does not think the three hununderstand where they had such dred acres of woodland were ever store of this metal and made sign to laid out. He says, "John Porter one of them who taking a piece of seems to have owned the land on the copper in his hand made a hole with south of the 550 acre Endecott grant his finger in the ground and withall where the three hundred acres in pointed to the main from whence Blind Hole would have been set off to Endecott if he had complied with But it was in Topsfield that the the condition as to the copper mine." first attempt was made by English Mr. Upham thinks as the three hundred acres of woodland were to be Charles M. Endecott, in his mem- near the copper mine the mine must ories of Gov. Endecott, mentions have been on that part of the 550 the copper mine in Topsfield and acres lying south of the river. There speaks of it as being upon his land is not the shadow of a doubt in my

C. M. Endecott closes his account says it was tested by Mr. Leader of the mine by saying it was subsethe Lynn iron works, who must have quently abandoned, it not yielding

of Walnut St BAtm M. Geo. F. Dow Tohofield Dear Sw: Did they Find the name of Daniel Clark's wife? * am sure the Kisting of Mindson. Comeif careet and That This Daniel Clark did not many a guil who went to Connecticut, Miss Marietta Clark started the stay, and must have taken it from the Odonial Records. Does any one know the want of the Jist wife I Berulas box Endicott?

Hours M. Leave & April 8. 1917

Leader, says he tried a copper mine in Endecott's farm at Salem (Topsfield) but met with ill success. All things considered I think we must conclude that Governor Endicott was not more successful than others have been at a later date.

We cannot pass by Richard Leader without giving a short sketch of the man.

A letter written by Emanuel Downing to John Winthrop, Jr., in 1644, is full of interesting information.

My Honored Cosen,

The Adventurers in the Works have agreed with Mr. Leader to take care of theire work, you know He lived in Ireland. He the man. is a perfect accountant, hath skill in mynes and tryall of mettalls; he hath covenanted to serve them.seven 7 years his wages is 100 li. per annum he is to have passage for himself, his wife, 2 children, 3 servants, an house to be built for him, and ground to be allowed him for his horses and a few cowes. The 100 li. per annum begins the 25 of March Mr Leader." next. When I perceived they were resolved upon him, and that yt would land sent over one Mr. Dawes, to be noe advantage to you for me to oversee Mr. Leader (but he was far have expressed my dislike of their short of Mr. Leader.) They could way herein, I told them I was well assured Mr Leader would be a wel- ed to Teneriffe. We imagine that comb man vnto you for at my com- Mr. Dawes watched the infant town ing thence you expressed your desire of Lynn sink below the horizon with that myself or some other would a sign of satisfaction. undertake the business. Then Mr Leader told them he would not medle Lynn Iron works was arraigned by the with any undertaking of their busi- court for reproaching Governor Enness without your free consent and dicott, the Court, and the Church at contentment, for soe in private he Lynn. In their first excitement the

Savage, in his sketch of Richard had promised me to express himself before them all which he preformed verie honestly. Mr Holye told me that when they were agreeing with Mr Leader they would have given him 150 li. per annum rather than left him, therefore if Mr Leader had stood upon yt he might have had the 150 li.

> Your assurd loving uncle Em. Downinge. London, 25 ffebr 1644.

That he was of a studious disposition we may infer from an extract taken from a letter written by Robert Childs to John Winthrop Jr., in 1650.

"Mr Leader hath more curious books than I, especially about Divinity business, where you may see them." We cannot repress a sensation of surprise that the books were described in just those words.

Again, and this time it is John Winthrop, Jr., himself who writes in

1646.

Sir: I am much asked for, the saddle that was left, I pray send it by the first opportunity "to be left at my father's for me. It was borrowed of

In 1649 The Adventurers in Engnot agree, so Mr. Dawes was return-

In 1651, Mr. Richard Leader of the

Mr. Leader made an acknowl- Captain Ben," as he was called. edgment and the fine was remitted. that Leader went to Berwick where 1713. he disappears from the records.

right, at the corner of the Boxford 81. road, it is also bounded on the northand three acres of pasture land.

the Essex Institute Proceedings says "there are three different localities where shafts were sunk, one near the wife, Elizabeth Rogers, his children meadow on land now owned by David Towne and near the house of Elisha Towne." We have found no ty, and Lydia. Betty and Lydia retrace of this shaft and it is possible mained unmarried and lived at the Mr. Mackensie was mistaken, as no old homestead on the Middleton road. record can be found of an Elisha we have a very connected history.

Court fined him two hundred pounds, ent times have owned this piece of which was afterwards reduced to land. The first to greet us is "Old

Benj. Towne was born in Topsbut after this Mr. John Gifford apfield May 10, 1691. He married pears in the records as overseer of four times. First, Catherine, daughthe Lynn Ironworks. Savage says ter of Jacob Towne, Jr., April 1, Second, Susannah Wilds, he had a grant of the exclusive use April 12, 1722. She was the mother of the Little river to erect mills. He of nine children; March 7, 1728 she was a magistrate and in 1654 was a gave birth to twins Jacob and Joseph collector of Strawberry Bank. Here and April 30, 1736, two months before her death, she became There are two mine lots, so called, mother of three healthy male chilboth owned by William Batchelder. dren all of whom lived to be middle We will consider them for conven- aged men. Third, he married Mary ience sake as the upper and lower Perkins May 2, 1738 and fourth, Mrs. The upper lot is a field Mary Clark. He acquired a large of about four acres and is situated estate for the time in which he lived on the left of the road leading from and from the records seems to have Sewell Towne's house to William been a prominent man in town af-Batchelder's and about half way be- fairs, frequently officiating as town tween the two places. The lower clerk, selectman and assessor of taxlot is just beyond the first on the es, etc. He died Feb. 11, 1772 aged,

Jacob his son, married Elizabeth west by the highway leading to Mid- Perkins and died leaving one son, dleton; this lot contains between two Jacob who married Mary Perkins. Their son was our well known Jacob S. S. Mackensie in an article in Perkins Towne, for forty years town clerk.

> Joseph married twice. By his first were Deborah, who married a Brickett; Elizabeth, commonly called Bet-

Lydia was insane and many curi-Towne living in this neighborhood, ous and amusing incidents of her in-Of the other two shafts mentioned sanity are still related in the neighborhood. It is said if there was a Before we proceed to the history death in town she invariably placed of the lower mine, let us linger a little stones in line like a funeral while with the people who at differ- train, and many now living remember caller, "Who is dead?"

is a good gal, she never steals!"

ly insane.

sister made manifest. Not one cent road within the gate leading from of Lydia's property was ever touched. Danvers to Middleton and from said Betty's land was sold off bit by bit Bridge on the road as it runs through until next to nothing remained. these years she never wavered but Topsfield there measuring sixty-two bore her burden cheerfully till she rods and from thence within the lay it down at the Master's feet. Stone wall leading from the parting Lydia survived her sister but one road toward said Herrick's house on short month. They lie buried side the corner leading from said Danvers by side in the old cemetery on the road first mentioned, there measurhill where the winds whisper softly ing about eighteen rods enclosing in in the pine trees and the spring said bounds A certain shaft or Mine flowers grow thick and white on their Hole which is commonly known by graves.

own story:

all of Topsfield in consideration of Pitts & Shafls, to sink Levells and

Betty's anxious inquiry of a chance Five shillings and for divers other good considerations from Edmund The neighbors would say, "Well Quincy of the District of Stoughton-Liddy, how is Betty today?" Her ham in the county of Suffolk, Gentanswer was always the same, "Betty leman, have sold Edmund Quincy all mines, mine ores, minerals and other The story of Aunt Betty and Liddy hidden treasures of the Earth lying is very pathetic. Betty was the eld- in land or farm of mine the said er by twelve years, and it is said Benjamine Towne partly and partly was very plain. Liddy was a pretty in Land of us the said Jacob and girl, and many stories of her pretty Josep Towne which we purchased dresses, her beauty and her skill and jointly of John Leach of Beverly, recklessness as a horsewoman still Esqr. bounded as follows, Viz: exist. We can easily imagine the Southerly on the Land of Nehemiah love and pride of the elder and plain- Herrick there measuring sixty-two er sister. At length a time came rods from the corner leading from when Lydia was busy from morning Danvers Road to a white Oak Tree till night with her wheel and needle; near the wall betwixt said Herricks when the pile of snowy linen grew Land and us the said grantors, then steadily day by day; when the silken Northerly from said white Oak tree wedding dress was ready for the wed- to a certain Spring enclosed with ding that never came off, for it was a stone wall there measuring about the old story of a new face and a twenty rods then running still Northnew fancy. Lydia became hopeless- erly from said Spring about twenty rods more allong side with said Spring Then was the devotion of the elder to a certain stone bridge across the All the said gate from Middleton to the name of Towne's Copper Mine, The following deed will tell its also granting unto the said Edmund Quincy Right of Ingress Egress and We Benjamin Towne, Gentleman, Regress upon the land and premises Jacob and Joseph Towne yeoman, and his workmen and Labourers, Drift ways and all other necessarys meet for working the Mines within the premises. Engine or Engines, Mill or Mills or any other Edefices and Erect on the premisses and the use and benefit of all water or watercourses for the working said Mines and for cleaning the ores got within the premises and further we the said Benjamine Towne Jacob Towne and Joseph Towne do hereby agree with the said Edmund Quincy that in case he should discover any Veins of mines or mine ores, extending beyond the afore mentioned premises by us granted into any Parcel of Land to us belonging at this date hold and enjoy the same on demand provided the said Demand is made within the term of one year from the discovery of such vein of mine ore and paying unto the said Benj. Jacob & Joseph Towne, one full sixteenth part of all such mines, mine ores, minerals and other Hidden Treasures of the Earth that shall be up by any ways or means whatsoever. Provided Neverless that whereas the said Edmund Quincy has commenced to work on the premifes at the date of these presents and shall cease working on the same by the space of Twenty-one years next ensuring this Instrument at the expiration of said twenty-one years shall be null and void.

Dated June 1, 1771, signed by

Witnessed by Bimsley Peabody Elijah Porter Benjaim Towne
Jacob Towne
Joseph Towne
Mary Towne
Elizabeth Towne
Elizabeth Towne

In the Essex Register, Oct. 1-8, 1771, is this item:

"We hear from Topsfield that the Copper Mine, sometime since opened there at 12 or 15 feet depth, affords such samples of fine lively ore, extending in spattering all over the pit that experienced miners have declared the appearance preferable to any yet discovered in America."

In Captain Benjamin's will there is no mention of the Copper Mine, and as he died in Feb. 1772, the mine could have been worked but a

short time.

by us granted into any Parcel of Land to us belonging at this date Jacob and Joseph owned the mine that the said Edmund Quincy shall lot together till Joseph died in 1789, hold and enjoy the same on demand when his share fell to his daughter provided the said Demand is made within the term of one year from the discovery of such vein of mine ore and paying unto the said Benj. Jacob & Joseph Towne, one full sixthere is no record, but in 1839 Lydia teenth part of all such mines, mine ores, minerals and other Hidden death it passed through the hands of Treasures of the Earth that shall be John C. Balch, Lorenzo P. Towne found and dug up in our land or got and William Rea to its present owner.

The first mention of the upper mine lot found in the records is a deed given by Samuel Cummings dated Feb. 7, 1772.

I, Samuel Cummings of Topsfield in the Province of Massachusetts Bay in New England, yeoman, and by the consent of Eunice my wife, in consideration of the sum of Fifty three pounds, six shillings and eight pence, paid me by Elijah Porter of Topsfield yeomen, do sell and convey to Elijah Porter a certain lot of land situate in Topsfield containing four acres, bounded, beginning at a corner in the fence by the highway and land of Joseph and Jacob Towne

from thence South easterly by land man In consideration of Five shilof the said Jacob and Joseph Towne lings Lawful money of the Province to land of Enos North easterly by land of the said Worksworth Enos Knight till it comes within two Great Britton, rods of a lott of land that was given Divers other good considerations Samuel Cummings by his father Da- from the said William Buntin by vid Cummings, late of Topsfield, me received, have bargained and thence running North westerly within sold unto the sd William Buntin one two rods of the fence that now eighth part of all and Singular stands between the land of said Sam- mines, mine ore, minerals and other uel Cummings and land of Benjamin Hidden Treasures of the Earth. Bixby till it come to said highway, lying in a certain Lot of land I thence South westerly by said high-bought of Samuel Cummings situated way to the bounds first mentioned, in Topsfield, the bounds being the This land was undoubtedly a part of same as in his deed, containing Four

land fell to the his son Thomas who and Regress, in and upon the sd sold the lot to Nehemiah Herrick for Land, and to his workmen and forty pounds, Nov. 3, 1784. The laborers, pits and shafts, to sink Herrick family lived here until 1791 Drift ways, to Drive make and bring when, Sept. 24, they sold their farm up and all other Necessary and to Susannah Hawthorn of Salem for Convients. As to him and them three hundred pounds. It is said by shall seem meet, for Securing and their descendants that the family working the mines, within moved away because they consider- premisses above granted. ed the vicinity of the copper mine or Engines, mill or mills or any unhealthy, and attributed to this other Edifice to build and erect on source a number of sudden deaths the premises paying unto me Elijah that had occurred in the family. Porter clear of all charges one full Susannah Hawthorn sold to Thomas sixteenth part of all such mines, Emerson April 1, 1792 for three hun- mine ores, minerals and other Hiddred and thirty pounds. Mr. Emer- den Treasures of the Earth as shall son sold to Thomas Tenney of Row- be found and dug up in the Lot of ley, May 20, 1795, for four hundred Land aforesaid, or got up by any the father of the present owner.

The following is the only official Persons, Excepting against document relating to this mine on

Knight, thence paid me by William Buntin in Darbyshare Miner the two hundred acre Porter grant, acres. Also granting unto William At the death of Elijah Porter the Buntin priviledge of Engress, Egress Engine and sixty pounds. Mr. Tenny was other way or means whatever, and I discontented and sold to Nathaniel the said Elijah Porter do bind my-Porter of Middleton and at his death self my heirs etc. that I will warrant it was bought by Ezra Batchelder, and defend the afore granted premisses against the lawful claims of all demands of our Sovereign Lord the King his heirs and successors. I Elijah Porter of Topsfield yeo- is dated Topsfield 6 March, 1772.

went with it to England. borhood relates night as it was reported that a grim, dry seasons. unearthly looking figure, armed with the forsaken mine.

agreement concerning the store, came to Massachusetts.

He visited the registry of deeds third time never fails," proved false. at Salem and found that the mine at the contract. It is thought attempt to work the mine. registrar of deeds, (who must have mine: known of the young man's errand) was one of the company formed.

According to tradition Buntin the upper mine was opened first. It loaded a vessel with the ore and was found to be a well shaped shaft He was just through the surface earth, not taken sick and died either before or penetrating the bed rock. At the botshortly after he landed and no one tom was a chamber of considerable knows what became of the ore. The extent in which were found some mine was abandoned and in course tools and the remains of a keg or tub of time nearly forgotten. One of left there by the workmen nearly the stories current in the neigh- seventy years before. The current that a foreigner story is that the mine had caved in once undertook to dig gold or money during one night, in '72, and everythere, and that he suddenly disapthing had remained as it was when peared, and was supposed to have the workmen left work at night. But been swallowed up in the earth, the mine never caved in and probably This was believed by a few timid the only reason why the tools had and superstitious ones of a later not been removed was the accumugeneration; some even had a dread lated debris and the water with which of going through the mine lot by the mine was filled except in very

The upper mine not yielding very a huge branch of a lightning scathed abundantly, the shaft in the lower oak, had been seen walking guard by lot was opened to a depth of about one hundred feet. In this shaft also It is also related that one of the water was very troublesome, and Buntin's descendants, finding the old an attempt was made to drain it by ore running a tunnel to the low ground among his ancestor's papers, and near by, but this proved impossible thinking there might be wealth in and the mine was abandoned a third time, a case where the old saving "A

The company had Dr. Jackson of Topsfield was the one mentioned in Boston down to test the ore but his that verdict was unfavorable. There is a the young Englishman did not find tradition that only enough copper the prospect promising enough to was removed to make a head to a His cane for one of the directors. Prof. coming, however, aroused old memo- John Sears of the Peabody Academy ries, and was probably the cause of the of Science has kindly allowed me to mine being reopened in 1839. One insert the following list of "minerals, reason for belief in this supposition mine ores, and other hidden treasthat Ralph H. French, then ures of the earth" found at the old

Carbonate of Copper, Malachite, in part; Chalcopyrite, Copper Pyrite, The papers of the time say that Iron Pyrite, Magnitite, Limonite, beds of Slate Limestone and Quart- convey to Ralph H. French zite that the Melephyre Dyke cut, are David Pulsifer 3d, both of Salem in

of lower carboniferous age.

this period of activity is very mea-searchings, etc., into our land adgre, only two papers having been joining said piece as aforesaid upon found, (both unrecorded) but they the same terms and conditions as establish the identity of this mine are set forth in said deed, from said with that of seventy-one and also Benjamin Jacob and Joseph Towne show who the official agents of the to said Quincy. company were.

Only one requires to be copied here which is as follows: "A copy of a paper concerning the Mine signed by David Towne and others."

The first part of this paper is a Benjamin, Jacob and Joseph to unearth.

Dyke of Melephyre; the stratified said Quincy, do hereby sell said county of Essex, the right and The official evidence in regard to privilege of extending diggings and

Dated-1838

Signed Elizabeth Towne Moses Pettingill Nathaniel Porter David Towne

The missing link in this sketch is copy of the deed given by Captain the paper that proves the mine sold Benjamin and his sons. Then fol- by Capt. Benjamin Towne was the lows: "We the subscribers now one opened and abandoned by Gov. owning the lands adjacent to the Endicott. This link we are quite first mentioned piece so sold by said sure time and patience will finally



FUNERAL ELEGY.

The following funeral elegy was written by Rev. Joseph Capen who was settled over the church in Topsfield on June 11, 1684.

It was printed and also circulated in manuscript form. The following reprint is made from an original copy in the possession of Mr. Thompson Baxter of South Boston, whose grandmother was a Foster.

A Funeral Elegy

Upon the much to be Lamented Death and most
Deplorable Expiration of the Pious, Learned, Ingenious,
and Eminently Usefull Servant of God
Mr John Foster

Who Expired and Breathed out his Soul quietly into the arms of his Blessed REDEEMER at Dorchester, Sept. 9th Anno Dom. 1681

Ætatis Anno 33

Here lye the relict Fragments, which were Took Out of Consumtion's teeth, by Death the Cook Voracious Apetite dost thus devour Scarce ought hast left for worms t' live on an Hour But Skin & Bones no bones thou mak'st of that It is thy common trade t' eat all the fat. Here lyes that earthly House, where once did dwell That Soul that Scarce [ha]th left its Parallel For Sollid Judgment Piety & Parts And peerless skill in all the practick Arts Which as the glittering Spheres, it passed by Methinks, I Saw it Glance at Mercury; Ascended now: 'boy Time & Tides 't 'bides, Which Sometimes told the world, of Times & Tides. Next to th' Third Heavens the Stars were his delight, Where's Contemplation dwelt both day & night, Soaring unceartainly but now at Shoar, Whether Sol moves or Stands He doubts no more. He that despis'd the things the world admired, As having Skill in rarer things acquired, The heav'ns Interpreter doth disappear;

The Starre's translated to his proper Sphere. What e're the world may think did Cause his death Consumption 'twas not Cupid, Stopt his breath. The Heav'ns which God's glory doe discover, Have lost their constant Friend & instant Lover Like Atlas, he help't bear up that rare Art Astronomy; & always took his part: Most happy Soul who didst not there Sit down But didst make after an eternal Crown Sage Archimede! Second Bezaleell Oh how didst thou in Curious works excell! Thine Art & Skill deserve to See the Press. And be Composed in a Printers dress. Thy Name is worthy for to be enroll'd In Printed Letters of the choicest Gold Thy Death to five foretold Eclipses Sad, A great one, unforetold doth Superad, Successive to that Strange Æthereal Blaze, Whereon thou didst so oft astonish'd, gaze; Which daily gives the world such fatal blows: Still whats to come we dread; God only knows. Thy Body which no activeness did lack Now's laid aside like an old Almanack But for the present only's out of date: Twil have at length a far more active state. Yea, though with dust thy body Soiled be, Yet at the Resurrection we Shall See A fair Edition & of matchless worth. Free from Errata, new in Heav'n set forth: Tis but a word from God the great Creatour, It Shall be Done when he saith IMPRIMATUR.

Semoestus cecinit Joseph Capen.



The Cradle of the Averill Family.

By S. GERTRUDE BRADSTREET.

those whose broader education plac- master. ed them in a slightly higher rank than the others, giving to the locality men agreed with William Averill the name of "The Colleges", a title jun., "to sweep ye meeting house and which has descended through the to be paid 18 shillings a year for his years to our own time. I remember pains," and he was to have the meetthat in my childhood days I gave it ing house key delivered to him. its literal interpretation, and gazed They also granted unto said William with awe and wonder into the partic- "half an acre of land somewhere

As we stand here today and glance the foundation of the college, a celover the deserted prospect, over lar whose firm, strong wall marked pasture and woodland, imagination the location of no unpretentious is hardly strong enough to picture dwelling place. A short distance this locality as the one-time centre from here, near the highway over of a thriving, prosperous community; which we have just come, may be and were it not for the unmistakable seen a cellar which marks the site of evidences of habitation which con- the home of William Averill, a carfront us, we could easily believe that penter by trade. the first of the name the spot still keeps its "forest prim- to come to Topsfield. Here he eval", a place sacred to nature and dwelt with his wife and eleven chil-"The murmuring pines dren, whose names I find to be and hemlocks" still crown the hills, William, John, Nathaniel, Job, where the woodman's axe, now a Ehenezer, Thomas, Paul, Isaack, frequent sound, might for the first Hannah, Abigail and Mary, nearly time fell the giants of the forest to all of whom are represented in our the ground. But a little research town today by their descendants.

proves that this seeming primitiveness I have not been able to ascertain is false, and that at a comparatively when said William first came to short period ago the same sun which Topsfield but think it must have shines above us today o'erlooked a been in the vicinity of 1662, for from very different scene. Here, by com- that time until 1689 he was promimon consent, we must agree that the nent in town affairs and held many first dwellers of our village made town offices. I also find the names their early abode. This evidently of his sons John, Nathaniel, Job and was the centre of the settlement, for Ebenezer in the early records of our here lived and worked those who town from 1692 to 1727, having filled plied the trades of carpenter and the offices of selectman, constable, wheelwright, those men who were surveyor, fence viewer, juryman and conspicuous in town affairs, and tithingman and also that of school

In March ye 1st, 1714, the selectular cellar which I had selected as where ye committee shall be ordered

to lay it out for him ye s'd Averill of Jacob Towne on the other. during his and his wife's life time, graves and to be paid for his work."

Bradstreet, was deeded by him to John and Nathaniel Averill, sons of William Averill. This deed given soever thereto belonging." by Simon Bradstreet of Boston to John Averill, planter, and Nathaniel must have been a settlement here called and known by the name of ities of those distant years, verifying side of Ipswich river as laid out by owners. More than 140 acres of the follows:—One part by the lands of having been out of the name. Wm Howlet on the north and north-The Lot south of the river as comfort. Clark on the one side and the Lot able to trace but little and that very

These, together with all houses, and s'd Wm Averill is hereby obliged outhousing, edifices, buildings, fences, to sweep ye meeting house and dig orchard, fruit trees, lumber, underwood and stones, lying, standing or More than 200 years ago this land, growing upon s'd lands or any part a part of the original grant of Simon or parcel thereof, commonages, herbage, feedings, profits, privileges, hereditments and appurtances, what-

This would indicate that there Averill carpenter, both of Topsfield, previous even to its possession and was dated Feb. 1st, 1692, "for and occupation by the Averills. Dwelling in consideration of 250 lbs. current places, public buildings and farms of money of New England conveyed to early pioneers may have formed a them 200 acres of land situate in the colony, whose origin and existence Township of s'd Topsfield in the are alike forgotten,—hidden by the present tenure and occupation of misty curtain of the past. If we John Hawkins being betwixt two could but push it aside and but for a brooks there, the one commonly brief space look back upon the real-Howlets Brook, and the other Mile what must now remain a mere suppo-Brook; also, on lot of out-land lying sition. The original deed is still in in the 2nd division lots on the south the possession of one of the present the lot layers of s'd Town. The 1st land given by the deed are still held Lot was in two parcels bounded as by the Averills, a large part never

There are in this vicinity several east, by the lands of Tobiah Perkins. cellars which mark the location of Daniel Borman and John French on the homes of different members of the north-west, by Mile Brook on the the Averill family. Like nearly all south and south-west, by the Hassa- old houses these were built to face kie meadow, so called, and the mead- the south. A lovelier spot than the ow of Wm Howlet on the south and one around us would be hard to imsouth-east. The other part or parcel agine, and could we revive the image was bounded on the north by land of those early homes surrounded by Wm Howlet and the Hassakie mead- the verdant foliage of more than 200 ow, so called, on the west, Mile years ago, we would certainly agree Brook on the south, till it comes to that those early settlers chose their Ipswich River, and hath s'd river on homes with regard to beauty as well

was bounded by the Lot of Daniel Of the early occupants I have been

ture manufactured by them, including common rank and worth. a desk, light-stand bureau, and some A little farther on we come to Mile

imperfectly. The first cellar we cellar. This is called the Nathaniel shall come to after leaving the high- Averill place and is also the location way, the house of which was stand- of the wheelwright shop. One of the ing until a very recent date, was first pair of wheels built there came owned and occupied by Joseph and into 'my grandfather's possession, Luke Averill, brothers and sons of having been built for chaise wheels, Isaac Averill. Afterwards the part afterwards used by my father for owned by Joseph or "neighbor Joe," cart wheels. We find the next occuas he was familiarly known, was purpant of this house to be Moses Avchased by John Blaisdell, whose erill, son of Nathaniel, and later it mother was an Averill, and that was occupied by Mehitable Averill, owned by Luke became the property the wife of Silas Beckford and of his son. This house was the daughter of Daniel Averill. She movsecond one built on the same cellar ed from there to the little cottage by and was burned to the ground in the the mill. It seems strange that no spring of 1890. The cellar located other names are given but it must near by, in the locusts, is the best have been a colony of Averills, and preserved of any and is known as the among them were men useful in church Daniel Averill place and here in and active in town affairs, school 1769 was born Solomon Averill, the teachers, a civil engineer, and we grandfather of the present owner. have also heard of one skilled in verse-He afterwards lived in the house making and fortune-telling. Indeed which was situated on the brow of in examining the wills of some of the hill near the gateway. Here the Averill forefathers one learns was also the workshop of the cabinet that they were persons likely to hold makers. Several articles of furni- and fill important places, men of no

chairs, are today in the possession of Brook, the boundary line of the Avsome of their descendants, also a part erill tract and upon this brook was of a violin made here and used in the built the saw mill. The actual date old meeting house. This industry of its erection I have been unable to must have been quite extensive, as I determine, but think it must have have been informed that more than been soon after the land came into thirty apprentices were employed possession of John and Nathaniel here at one time. Opposite this was Averill. The first authentic mention the house of Jacob Averill, who of it I find in the will of Nathaniel descended from Nathaniel 1st, and Averill who bequeathed his "half of nearby is the ancient well, which ye saw mill' to his three sons, Nathappears to be in a good state of pres- aniel, Jacob and Jeremiah. It was This house was taken afterwards owned by Jacob, then by down and moved to the village, his son Moses, who rebuilt and where it now forms the home of Mrs. worked it. Later it became the Herrick on High street. Farther on, property of Daniel, who sold it in near the brook, we come to another 1835 to Porter Bradstreet. This is

both mills.

his wife, who was also an Averill, than I have been able to do. and their two children. Many of my listeners are familiar with the lives and characteristics of these later occupants. and together with

the first time it passed out of the the cottage, the mill and its surround-Averill name. It was worked by ings will ever form one of the brighthim until his death, 1849, and then est, dearest pictures on "memories" became the property of Nehemiah wall." Those who never frequented Perkins, who repaired it and added the place cannot appreciate the quaint a new wheel. In the settlement of charms it holds for us, who have sat his estate it became the property of in the little house listening to the his son, the late Austin Perkins, who good woman's stories of other days, ran it for many years. On the night and when the infirmities of age apof Feb. 22, 1891 it was burned, proached, heard her complaints and perhaps by the same hand which a songht to administer relief or stood few months later burned the Blais- under the fragrant lilacs while she dell house, so called, to the ground. called the birds to feed near her, The saw which was in the mill at the walked through the tiny garden and time it was burned was one which inhaled the sweet scent of spicy had lain in the attic of the house of pinks, the balm and thyme, and the the late Benj. Towne 45 years and rich, old damask roses, heavy with was taken from the Peabody mill in sweetness and then crossing the mill 1842. It still exists and is of inter- yard and on under the willows to the est because of its connection with wasteway, where, if the water was high, we had a view of a miniature The old house, whose ruins may be cataract. We can not help a feeling seen near the mill, was one which of loneliness and regret as we pass was brought from the west part of through these familiar ways. May the town by kind hearted neighbors we hope and trust that their memory and placed upon a small plot of land at least will survive in the minds of staked out from the neighboring pas- our townspeople, and that some future, and here lived Mehitable Aver- ture historian will be able to give a ill-Beckford and later her son Samuel, complete and more perfect account

> A paper read before the Topsfield Historical Society at a field meeting held June 18, 1896.—Ed.]



Charles H. Holmes.

LAWYER AND POET.

By Franklin Balch.

Intention is not an attribute of ed activity won for himself universal reputation. Our life is what we make esteem and in 1820 when this part of is in absolute control of the author, was called upon to represent his state who adapts his work to the reader in the U. S. Senate, where he was who will pay the highest price.

found in the author whose object is for the higher consideration—to perpetuate to the memory whatever there is of value and interest in our

local history of by-gone-days.

Four score and six years ago Clay and Levi Woodbury. next Dec. 1st, 1896, there was born The year 1825 found in the town of Alfred, York Co., Maine, the second son of Mr. John and Sarah Ann (Brooks) Holmes.

John Holmes was born in Kingston, Plymouth Co., Mass., March 28, 1773, was graduated from Brown University, 1796, admitted to the bar 1799, was a prominent member of the Mass. legislature and U. S. Senate. He was one of the most active members of the convention and chairman of the committee that framed the constitution of the state of Maine, and for many years was a trustee of Bowdoin College. He died in Portland in 1843, July 7th.

After graduating from Brown Unithe apparent advantage of practicing law among the advance guard of civilization, left his home in south eastern Massachusetts, and opened a law

office at Alfred, Maine.

Reputation is what people think Massachusetts had come to be the of us, and the biography of a person state of Maine, Mr. John Holmes known as the first Maine Senator. The exception to this rule may be By this title he is best known to this day. His profound views as a statesman, and the commanding qualities of an orator, secured for him in Congress the attention and esteem of such men as Thomas H. Benton, Henry

> The year 1825 found his son, Charles Henry Holmes, entering Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Maine. Two years later he came into Massachusetts to complete his collegiate education, and entering Brown University, Providence, was graduated Sept. 2nd, 1829, among the first in rank in

his class.

We are told that while in college he manifested those characteristics resulting from more than ordinary power of application, and while hindered by the intervention of romantic and poetic nature, he possessed such powers of intellectual acquisition as are seldom observed. His standard at Brown for his first term was, "atversity John Holmes, influenced by tendance 100, conduct 100, scholarship excellent." His expenses were "steward's bill \$1.68 per week, damage, breaking a pane of glass, 25 cents." This report proves him to be an accomplished classical scholar, Immense ascendency and unbound- aided by that decision of conduct and

secures success.

was welcomed by Miss Harriet J. Emerson, to whom he was married in concluding a matter of so vast importance.

fred, a person by the name of Joseph

There was born in Topsfield, Mass., 3 years after the birth of our subject, Mass., on the 26th of March, 1836, a daughter to Mr. Joseph and Lydia C. H. Holmes of Cornishville, Maine, (Burrell) Emerson, who was named to Harriet J. Emerson of Topsfield. Harriet Josephene Emerson. Being This is the substance of the record. the only child of a well-to-do man, she was prevailed upon to accept all which now-a-days often precedes, and the opportunities of classical instruc- is concluded with the marriage ceretion that were available in those days, mony, seemed to invest her powerful when it was thought not entirely lord with the authority of a parent proper for a lady to attain an ad- over a submissive pupil. vanced classical education.

uprightness of character that always tion to the lever by which vice dissolves the fabric of society. Not so To these transports of fame there with Miss Emerson. With the adsucceeded that phrensy so fatal to vance of her education she rose to those whom nature has allowed to be that standard of attainment which if the children of great men. His sin- unjustly used, to quote her own words, cere intentions and aspirations were "leads one to search into the hidden diverted by returning to the shadow secrets of nature to obtain a knowlof his own fig-tree, and opening a law edge, alike useless and forbidden. office in Cornishville, Maine. Here that destroyed the harmony in Eden, he practiced a few years and then and condemned all unborn generacame again into Massachusetts. He tions to the just but most irksome penalty of disobedience."

Public opinion considered Miss a few days. To the more sedate per- Emerson the most talented woman of son it may seem that he overstepped the 19th century in this vicinity, and the bounds of prudence in so hastily was it not natural that as she had a cousin, Mr. Joseph Emerson, living in Alfred, an intimate friend of Hon. It appears that there lived in Al- John Holmes, that the welfare and advancement of "young Charles," Emerson. He was well acquainted should be watched with more than a with Hon. John Holmes and watched friendly interest? This interest was with more than a friendly interest the communicated to Charles and Harriet, welfare and advancement of young so that before they had seen each other they virtually became engaged.

There was married at Topsfield,

This equal and loving alliance The writer remembers the "Squire" in the last We are told that a higher educa- of his life, six feet six inches tall, as tion is useful only to the few, and he entered church on Sunday passing general ignorance is neither the great- up the aisle to the wing pew nearest est evil nor the least to be desired; a the pulpit, and it was with a boyish mass of ill digested information is interest and anxiety that I sought much more dangerous, and the in- the end of my father's pew and awaitcrease of knowledge is but an addi- the appearance of that "wonderful

tall man."

his home in Topsfield, where he re- General Court as their representative mained for the last 50 years of his in 1837, the following year after died in 1826 and left his house and was placed on one of the standing part of his property to his wife and committees. daughter, and at this house Mr. Holmes first and last resided.

allured into the same career of folly, father to Charles, upon the advent of so Mr. Holmes venture to her home, his first election to public office. This "with none of the a-la-mode, show- letter is also of value as showing the off, scholastic, superfluous manner; feelings and inspirations of one but as a thorough, practical well doer, of the most prominent of men in matter-of-fact-man, maintaining his New England. character and position without fear."

While Mrs. Emerson lived she aided in every way to maintain union she succeeded. but was nevertheless his mother-in-law.

practised the virtues of domestic life, of politics for a long service. we may suppose that he produced a measures and schemes from which it

favorable impression among his After marriage, Mr. Holmes made town's people by his election to the The father of Mrs. Holmes coming into town. At this session he

Anything attendant to a person of prominence in starting on his career As the experience of past faults is is of interest, and here it is not amiss seldom imparted to those who are to refer to a letter written by his

Thomaston, Me. 2nd Nov. 1837.

I have received dear Charles your and affection in the family. In this letter announcing your election to the legislature of Mass. with much pleasure, but with some solicitude. It is Mr. Holmes at once assumed con- naturally flattering & no doubt grattrol of his wife's property, she giv- if ying to you that stranger almost as ing him a promissory title to her you are, you should have been electshare in case of her death, and began ed, & by the influence of age and farming in a theoretical sort of way, experience, on the other hand you He also received a lawyer's license are, probably without intending it, to practice law, but most of all he embarked on the tempestuous ocean and to the last may be attributed the young as you are and ardent moreremarkable alteration of his charac- over it will be a hard struggle to reter and conduct. It is said that the turn. The first year will be tedious different characters that mark the and you will resolve that it shall be civilized nations of the globe may be the last. The election comes round, ascribed to the use and abuse of rea- and the partiality of your friends and son; but we think that his effeminate all the assaults of your enemies & luxury, which almost tended to in- your prospects of promotion influencdolence, was due to the relaxation of ing a little perhaps will combine to discipline and was only the ardent induce you to stand for reelection. and passionate disposition manifested Before this term shall expire you will in college, now bursting forth un- have formed friendships, contracted hindered by any high ambition. But aliances, and become enlisted in

engaged, you wish to be returned for have been greater than other young your own sake. By some of those men. Now all this consideration casualities to which public life is ex- may raise expectation which may not posed, your own imprudence, treacher- be realized. ous friends open enemies, any or all may defeat or postpone you. this time your feelings of ambition apointment. Be slow then in coming

for promotion again.

If defeated again, you will more fully prepared. than ever press on. You may succeed and continue to mount and soar until you will have destinguished yourself in the great council of the nation. There you will meet with more resistance, as your station will be worth competition. Suppose you defeat them all still how much sacrifice of true wealth, principle, peace & domestic indearment must have been sacrificed.

All this you will now say is crying "sour grapes!" Be it so!—And aling the case as it is allow me to suggest some few monitions which may tionship to one who has been so long and so much the object of public observation and animadversion, will point you out as an object of curiosity & criticism.

As there is a propensity among men and associate bodies of men, to measure in some sense the one by the other, more may be expected from you than from other new members, some too may suppose that your op-

will be extremely difficult to be dis-portunities for political information

A little caution at first will there-By fore be indespensible to prevent disand revenge will be roused. You out, otherwise you might speak yourwill go back into the ranks to strive self out before you get in. Never speak on any subject till you are Prepared or not don't speak often-never begin to speak till you have something to say and always leave off when you are done.

Never speak or think meanly of your adversary. A good natured hit may do very well but a well timed compliment much better. While you should never surrender principle you should never triumph over a fallen adversary.

Study well, and methodically. Your chief fault is a desultory mode, though I think my grapes have not here a little and there a little without been very sour still I am willing you a certain perspicuous method, and should consider these remarks as the when once established it will be of result of at least superannuated pru-incalculable advantage. If defeated dance, so no more of this, and if tak- and mortified never pine nor be discouraged.

I have known the first essay of a serve you in your new career. Your young man to be an entire failure & talents will not be hid. Your rela- yet there was remaining a recuperative energy which overcame and triumphed at last.

> In all cases be honest in your opinion, especially appear to be so. If you seem to lack confidence in your cause you will surely fail to convince.

> > I am truly yours, J. Holmes.

One session of legislative life end-

fession.

with so estimable and talented a wo- had returned entirely discouraged, man, we may learn of her influence and maintained that every effort to and his character by her journals so find him that night would be in vain, far as they pertain to the surround- but Mr. Holmes told them that if he ing home. In this journal which she was found alive he must be found carefully kept for years, we find that night. He took two men in his these words:

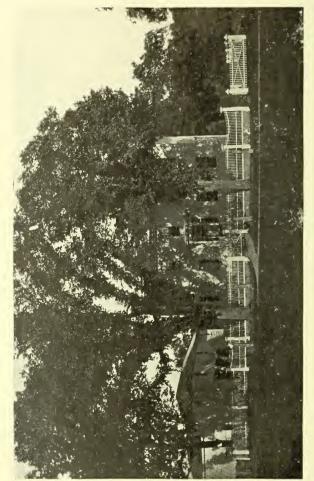
day. This morning Charles received fast as possible to Wenham. Alfred this afternoon. It was sad in the search. A party of 25 men tidings for a New Year's news. how much I feel his absence. The man who took him. to the cars has not yet returned. God forbid any accident.

Jan. 10, 1835. word after tea that he should pass the evening away, having some business of importance to attend to, and that he should not return till late. It is now almost eleven and he has not come. It is a very unusual thing for he had been travelling in that labyhim to pass an evening away from rinthan swamp all day. He was stiff our dear and festive fireside. I will with cold and would surely have go to bed as it is so late and not frozen to death before morning. wait for him any longer.

last evening or rather night, about God bless the people of Wenham for midnight and before I went to sleep their true kindness, and each of those Charles returned. He did not let me 25 men last night sought their pillows know where he was going for fear it with the happiness that ever follows would trouble me but sent me such a a kind action."

ed Mr. Holmes' political career and message as would lead me to imagin the spring of 1838 he returned to ine, as I did that he had gone to atprivate life and began to till his tend to some law business, but when farm, and settle estates or any other he came back he told me the cause business of a lawyer. But the ab- of his absence. John Towle had sence of a large town and the peace-been missing ever since ten o'clock able, even tenor of the ways of the in the forenoon, and it was supposed people in his vicinity, gave little im- that he had lost his way going home, ployment in the legal line of his pro- and had wandered into Wenham Several people had been swamp. Connected as he was by marriage looking for him all the afternoon and sleigh and several other sleighs ac-Jan. 1, 1835. "I have felt sad all companied him and they drove as the melancholly news of his brother's was about 6 P. M. The men at dangerous illness and he left for Wenham were very kind and joined entered the swamp. Charles formed them into five different parties each with a guide and a lantern, and taking separate directions the search was began. One hurrah was to de-"Charles sent clare that their object was accomplished and two hurrahs to bring them to-gether. About 10 o'clock a loud shout was heard. The poor fellow was found leaning with folded arms against a tree entirely exhausted, for was taken to a house near and every-Jan. 11, 1835. "I went to bed thing done for his comfort and may





THE EMERSON-HOLMES HOUSE.

life, as all reports combine to show, ed on 'them and theirs', -but one, Mrs. Holmes became ill. For the and then another, till the whole populast four years of her life there are lation en masse, little and big, man, numerous "I have just recovered woman and child, whispered, murmurfrom a severe attack of illness," to ed, threatened, denounced and at be found in her journals and she was last rising like a volcano, burst with unable to care for herself for a long flery indignation into open rebellion, time before her death, which occurred kicking up a great dust in all the Sept. 17, 1849, aged 36 years, 7 region round about. So frantically months, 25 days. She died not in intense was the convulsion that the the fullness of years, but endowed very animals and even the elements with intellectual genius borne far in conspired in sympathetic expressiveadvance of her age by deep thought, ness. The geese, whose ancestors patient investigation and ever atten-saved Rome, with conscious polititive research.

charms of beauty no more could cull that true native American with indior restrain the adventurous dispo- genous consequential pride, gobbled sition of Mr. Holmes. He let his about calamities of foreign participahouse and boarded at various places tion. The sheep, aroused from their about town, passing his leisure time quietude by the passing events, in a variety of adventures that would looking askance, gave a contemptupass for fabulous if they had not ous bah! The horse indicated his occurred in real life. He served on course by a racy, yet positive the school board for the years 1856, neigh. Chanticleer, 1864, and 1866, always acting as spurred, and red with ire, from an chairman. The following extracts eminence blew his clarion note of from his school reports are interest- defiance; and the dog and cat, fra-

Topsfield have been peculiarly grate- execration. ful the past year. With no personal 'tossed a horn' to the success of the paternity myself, the affectionate enterprise, while the pacific guinea yearnings of my nature were trans- hen in the spirit of true kindliness ferred to the children of my care, cried out earnestly, go back! go who became sons and daughters by back! go back! Nor these alone, adoption, looking up to me as their for Trinity River itself, that evangreat supervising father."

Ipswich, who although considered a ful outpouring, whirled and boiled, competent teacher, did not exactly and eddied in irascible frothings,

After ten years of happy married and unfamiliar indignities perpetratre research. cal importance, loudly vociferated,
The dignity of virtue and the quack! quack! quack! The turkey, crested and ternizing in the common "My relations with the schools of duetted a caterwauling howl of The bellicose bull gelical stream, swollen with rage, "Miss Anna C. D. Holmes, of bursting forth in a torrent of wrathsuit the 'city' people, who, nurtured threatening the City mole of 'Long in the school of republican freedom, wharf' with demolition. To appease could ill brook the stern discipline the tutelar Deity of the City, and relieve it from such an impending ensued."

street. Miss Abbie Wood's Holl, Barnstable County, lieutenant's commission. Hither Mr. Holmes was wont to go. regularity to see Miss Webster, but front, so he was stationed at Bosgreat as were his talents, sincere his ton and other places as a recruiting intentions, and unbending his prob- officer, which duty he faithfully ity, he was unable to carry into effect attended to and to the satisfaction of the conjunction which he so anxious- the department."—Salem Mercury. ly strove to produce. Mr. Holmes her my place before she would marry vertiser. me, and I told her I wouldn't and we are done."

thing in courage which commands treme eastern part of the town. out attention to those who seek to water had been inclined to stop, tom which lures it by the light of air struck the river with such force glory to destruction.

of the Congregational Church in dry land." Topsfield, having been admitted Nov.

6, 1853.

The Civil War began in 1861, and visitation, it was judged expedient Mr. Holmes was very active in to throw the mistress over-board, recruiting troops to enter the Federal Jonah-like, where upon a great calm army. While he was nearly ten years in advance of the age to be In 1859 there was visiting in town drafted, he did enter the army in the at Mrs. Elizabeth Perley's on High spring of 1864, and remained during Webster of that summer, being honored with a

"He was so tall that it was deemed He went with more than ordinary expedient to keep him from the

"The tallest man in the British came home one day from visiting at army is Corporal Maffit, who stands her home after they had become six feet seven and a half inches. engaged and said to Miss Welch, his That is one inch shorter than Lieut. housekeeper, "Miss Webster and I Holmes of Topsfield, who has been are done. She wanted me to give in our army."—Boston Daily Ad-

On his return home he went to live where he first had lived after being A man in love is generally inac- married, in what is now the Congracessible to argument, and he can gational parsonage, and cared for only avert it by pursuing some new the land now known as the "Holmes object attractive both to himself and property." He owned a meadow to his friends. But there is some-located "over the river" in the exrespect even amid the bitterness of was at the time when horseless Segur says, that peace is wagons were in common use. the dream of the wise; war is the hay must be brought across the river history of man. Youth listens with- and the oxen as they entered the lead it by the paths of reason to hap- where upon it is said Mr. Holmes piness, and rushes with irresistible "hollered at them with such power violence into the arms of the phan- that the vibration of the sound in the as to divide the water and his oxen Mr. Holmes was an active member and wagon were wont to go over on

> In 1873 he made his will, giving \$500 to the Congregational Church

This latter beguest was made out of followed was most pleasant. respect to the memory and wishes of his wife, who had been a member of the Roman Catholic Church. Mr. Holmes had identified himself with the Congregational Church after coming to this town, and for a long time had given the sum of \$25 per annum for the support of the gospel. By his will this gift was made perpetual.

It is singular and perhaps highly gatifying to observe the ardent enthusiasm manifested at first by only a few members of the church to avail themselves of Mr. Holmes' house as The 70th annual parsonage. return of a day dearer to none than himself had already vanished and soon Mr. Holmes would leave his

house forever.

One afternoon two ladies might have been seen looking from the front end window of our Town hall. For want of other topics one of them remarked, "What a nice place that would be for a parsonage." parish had already been negotiating for a parsonage but no one had mentioned this house. The idea spread rapidly; a paper was circulated and money pledged for Mr. A meeting was held where the maxim that measures calculated for the benefit of future ages are hardly ever agreeable for all persons in the present, was clearly manifest.

suggested and other places proposed, law. His ability far excelled his one of which was only defeated by judgment, but his energy of characthe moderator's deciding vote. It ter has unquestionably left an influwas remarkable to observe the vehe- ence in the history of this town.

as a fund and the remaining value of ment contention that arose upon the his estate to the Sisters of Charity of question of purchasing the present the Roman Catholic Church, styled parsonage. It surely was not a the Sisters of St. Vincent de Paul. question of price. The result which one joined to make it a parsonage claimed by every one. The papers were drawn; conditions settled, and that was all.

> Mr. Holmes passed away ere the house had been used for the purpose intended. He died Wednesday evening, July 14, 1886, aged 74 years, 8 months, 14 days. The funeral was held the following Saturday at the house.

> The following notice of his death appeared in Salem Mercury:

> "THE TALLEST MAN IN NEW ENG-LAND DEAD IN TOPSFIELD.

Charles H. Holmes, Esq., of Topsfield, well and favorably known thoroughout Essex County, died at his home in Topsfield at 11 o'clock last Wednesday night. He had been sick for several months. Some time ago he sustained serious injuries by being thrown from a wagon and last week was slightly sun struck, which doubtless hastened his death. For years he was a contributor to the press, his productions in the main being of a poetical character. He was a widower, his wife having died many years before. He was held in high esteem by his townsmen, and was a member of the Congregational church."

His practice at the bar, though There were many propositions limited, manifested knowledge of the force of expression and sarcastic tion nor directed toward objects perpower he was paramount among his manent or compatible with his higher contemporaries, but his intelligence education. was not appropriated with discre-



Poems

By C. H. Holmes.

THE AMERICAN FLAG.

Written for a Fourth of July celebration in 1861.

Flag of my country, hail, all hail!

As floats thy ensign to the gale,
Thy star-lit blue, thy unique stripes,
Our Union and redemption types—
All hail, I say, all hail to thee,
Palladium of our Liberty!

How swells the heart, how beams the eye, As we recall a scene gone by;
When first had dawned our nation's sun—Our Independence first was won—A conqueror thou in Freedom's war, And drawn in Mars' triumphal car—On that glad day we celebrate
The great epochal of our fate,
Which all our thronging memories fix
At July Fourth, year Seventy-six.

In later times, though less the stake, Victor on land, and sea, and lake, From 'neath thy folds went up the cry Of glory and of victory.

Whate'er the gage, whate'er the foe—
()f Britain or of Mexico—
Thus runs thy record with these powers:
"We've met the foe and they are ours."

Nobly hast thou sustained our cause In all our policies and wars; Gaining respect at home, abroad, With civilized and savage horde, And e'er maintaining thy first stand, The pride and glory of our land!

Now clouds and darkness round us lower, Yet, guarded by a spirit power, That sainted and departed band, The hero fathers of our land; Invoking, too, our father's God, We'll "bless the hand and kiss the rod," And wearing sackcloth 'neath our mail, Armed at allpoints our foe assail.

Shades of our sires, ye mighty dead, Heroes whom Washington hath led, Who helped our Union fabric rear,—Patriot spirits, now appear, And, like the spirit Cid of yore, In all our battles go before!

God of our sires, "who brought them up" Oh, pass from us this bitter "cup"—
This bitter cup with passions rife,
The jarring elements of strife;
If not for ours for their sake save
The Union thou the fathers gave—
Hold in thy right hand still those "stars"
And save us from domestic wars.

Walk still midst these thy "candlesticks," And so o'errule our politics
That we shall be united, free,
From lake to gulf, from sea to sea!

WILD GOOSE POND.

Near my old house, and be it known That I've the oldest house in town, Numbering full two hundred years As by the record here appears, Tho' some versed in traditions lore Say 'twas a fort-house years before

And for a parsonage built anew. Such too is the Emerson view Who have possessed the same estate Since Seventeen hundred and thirty-eight, Buying it of the Capen heirs Or who had charge of their affairs. The Emersons we think would know Whether or not the thing was so. The old house stands on rising ground And is as straight as can be found, Resembling much, Fort-House in York, Concerning which has been much talk. A photograph of which you'll see In Harper's New England History. It has a Puritanic look Rather of Holland, not mistook, Of which we have the amplest proof In the projecting front and roof, And built thus out of compliment To Holland, where the Pilgrims went When persecuted to the stake They fled for their religion's sake And spent twelve years with their Dutch friends. And here their persecution ends, For Holland was the only place That had a free religion base, The only State in Europe too That dared promulgate this broad view. Were I disposed I could say more About the house, its chimney, floor, Or the firm brick clay mortar wall Sufficient to resist a ball; Of the low door, which here has swung Two-hundred years since first 'twas hung, And all of the et cetera Connected with it any way, But time and space will not allow Of a more full description now.

Near the old house there is a pond Not like the Scottish Lake Lomond, But a smallish bit of water Six square rods or such a matter. Though in the Spring time flowing o'er Full out an acre's space or more

And then the boys rig out their crafts In tiny boats and treacherous rafts, And in the Winter far and wide The boys and girls come here to slide; And then it is a famous place For all of the aquatic race, And every kind of varmint thing Which harmless is without a sting. The naturalist in this abode Will find the frog, snake, turtle, toad. The hunter finds the musquash rat By which the hatter makes the hat. Sporting fisherman will find Fishes of almost every kind, For I have found in my research Shiners, roach pickerel and perch; How they first came there, I suppose 'Twas on the misty wind that blows. Some years ago, perhaps 'twas six, The time I can't exactly fix, Some strangers of the quashie race Arrived here at this central place, And built their home, and formed their nest, And seemed determined here to rest. Of course these strangers made a stir With their perfume and garb of fur, Resembling much the modern belle In their 'fumed habits and their smell. The modern beau, too, if you please, Redolent with his scented grease. At first the quash was very sly When any person came too nigh, But when a little artless girl With laughing eye and sunny curl, Had made the quashies comprehend, She was their real social friend, By placing 'fore them bread and meat, The quashies then came out to eat: Which verifies the simple fact, And by the Bible too is backed, That in proportion as we're kind, The laws of love all nature bind. It was so surely at the first Before the earth by hate was cursed, And will be inspired prophets say,

On the great millinnial day, When with the wolf the lamb will feed, And these a little child shall lead. So here these musksquash sly and wild Were tamed and petted by a child

Now I'll relate just how it came
That "Wild Goos ePond" obtained its name.
A wild goose wearied by its flight
Lit in this pond and spent the night,
And just before the break of day
Spread its broad wings and sped away,
And from this circumstance arose
"Wild Goose Pond's" name, with this I close

MY LOVE FOR THEE.

My love for thee is infinite. It is my solace and delight. Where'ere I go, what'ere I do, The world's a void without thee too. Inspired by thy angelic face, Indeed thy every charming grace, The simplest act in thee I see Perfection's work—Divinity. Thy heart's affection is a mine Where princely wealth doth sure combine; Far more than I conceived could be Enveloped in mortality, Than which the fancies' light can beam Is but a faint expiring gleam. Darling! I love thee, yea, adore, With seraph's lyre could I say more? My life! my hope! my harp! thou art, The cherished music of my heart.

BLACK SELIM.

Topsfield, April 4, 1858.

EDITOR NEWBURYPORT HERALD:—At the earnest request of my neighbors. superadded to my own appreciation of "departed worth," I have been induced to write in "offhand verse," an elegy on my old and faithful horse,

"Black Selim," who died in his thirty-sixth year, and who had gained a "Bucephaline" notoriety not only in Topsfield, but "the whole region round about." Will you have the kindness to insert it in your paper, and oblige

Your obedient servant,

C. H. HOLMES.

No common merit I rehearse, But dedicate my humble verse. To eulogize an equine friend; And of his death this notice send.

"Black Selim's" days are passed and gone; He died of age last Monday morn. And lies where oft he took his ease. Between two stately ashen trees. He was lamented through the town, For everywhere was he well known; And when we named "the old black horse." All knew just what he meant, "of course." He was the village patriarch, The theme of wonder and remark, And everywhere his shape and age Were criticised by jockey's sage. He was permitted free to range, A better horse all round the grange, By road and common ne'er was seized, But cropped the grass just where he pleased: Incurring only one disgrace, Of "creeping through a narrow place;" 'Twas mere conjecture, for his stay Was ne'er prolonged till break of day; But circumstantial proof was strong, From certain vestiges along; Unlike to some who scrapes get in, He always could get out again. If Spartan virtue were the rule, He surely was "more rogue than fool." His color was of blackest hue. Except when old, quite gray he grew; From head to foot, in all his points, His "make" was perfect to his joints; And all allowed, both far and near, That no horse e'er had finer ear. He ne'er indulged in vicious tricks,

Like many horses, nor in kicks; But without "hitching" always stood, And as you'd like, so was his mood. Was fleet in gig, and sure on back, Could ramble, canter, gallop, rack; Was full of frolic and of fun, Yet kind, and ever prompt to run; He was just suited to my mind, His equal I shall never find; Was old, well tried, thus doubly dear, Though in his six-and-thirtieth year; And owned by me full twenty-one, As by his pedigree is shown. One Billy Emerson I am told, Kept him until thirteen years old, A year after his death or so, (And 'twas in '35 I know,) I bought him, and this time will bring His age to thirty-six this Spring. This horseman said he was the best Of all the steeds he e'er possessed; And he had owned his thousands, too. And such a horse he never knew. The wondrous 'scapes that I could tell, By road and field that me befell, Up hill and down, through mud and mire, 'Cross rivers deep, and ditches dire, And all the freaks I could relate, Would make one laugh at any rate. How oft I've rode like one bewitched, And by the sport did feel enriched, Boys running out to see the canter, Like that of the famed "Tam O'Shanter," And though I've met the middle age, By maxim should be tame and sage, Which says, "at forty tame or never," Yet I like races well as ever. I never reached the "Hovey Place," Without enjoying one good race; There is a long and level plain, Before this little farm I gain, A steep and quite a sandy hill. Near by a bridged and rippling rill, Called from the tenants of the nook, By common parlance, "Gallop's Brook;"

And lies about a mile or so, From Topsfieldville as north you go. Ere this was reached he slowly went. As if upon some fell intent; One would have thought him in a doze, Seeing between his legs and nose: I knew him well-'twas his cunning. Pacing slowly for his running. The summit gained, he made a leap, And down he dashed the hill-side steep, O'er the wide bridge he madly rushed, And up another hill he pushed, With such furious pace and clatter, The people cried, "What's the matter?" The frogs dived quickly in the stream, The birds flew off with frightened scream, The dogs rushed out with bark and yell, And horse and dogs all went pell-mell; Up went the windows, from the doors The hats were swung with deaf'ning roars, "With bark and whoop," and loud halloo, The hills re-echoed "go it, go," The gig was tossed with direful squeak, Threatening the vehicle to break, Sometimes on two wheels, then on one, Yet right side up I always won. Fond memory delights to trace My trusty friend in cosy pace, Associated from my youth, In every phase in life in truth: I call to mind the truth far back, When he was styled the "bonny black," With ease could trot from my own door To Alfred, seventy miles or more; Each day could draw his cord of wood Two miles five times from where he stood; And when grown old he ne'er would flag, But was the same prompt racing nag. When thirty-two he drew a ton Eight miles an hour, myself therein; And e'en last Fall when on a tour, He trotted full eight miles the hour, And never needed whip or spur, Whate'er the distance, near or far; And yet his size and weight were small,

Being eight hundred—that was all. Indeed he was a matchless steed, And well deserved the "olive meed." Outstripping all of his compeers In strength and bottom, speed and years. As he who at the Olympia race, By some misfortune lost his place; His steeds performed the accustomed round, And by the judges then were crowned; Although my seat I ne'er have lost, Or ever from my seat been tost, And always could my steed restrain, Or prompt him to the racing vein, And ever had him at command, With tightened rein, and "well on hand," Still let his deeds emblazoned be, The meed to him and not to me, Sufficient praise for me to own The best of steeds, and this alone, Although some persons may say fie At my sentimentality, Yet I this weakness will confess. For "Selim's" death in stoic virtue brave, I dropt a tear upon his grave.

FOR SALE.

Who ever wants a country seat,
Removed from summer's dust and heat,
With a wide common right between
The road and house in living green,
Shaded by stately ashen trees
And shut out from the noxious breeze,
Let him just leave the country road
And step across to my abode,
A view of which will here be seen
A photographic view I wean.

Terms easy to the man who'd buy, At any rate one can but try.

C. H. HOLMES,

Topsfield, May 25, 1885.

Salem Gazette.

FARM LANDS

AT AUCTION.

The Heirs of Stephen Perley say On THURSDAY, 23d of May, At 10 A. M., they'll sell th'estate Of Stephen P., of Topsfield late. This Farm lies in a quiet nook, Almost surrounded by Pye-Brook. Save on the line to this abode, Along Low's Mill and Boxford road; And is about a mile or so From Topsfield Church as North you go: Though to the farthest point, by Clapp's, The distance is two miles, perhaps, Containing, as the Deeds express. One hundred Acres, more or less. Here on this ancient place one finds The soils and growths of different kinds. Peat, Pasture, Wood, Field, Meadow Land, From fertile soil to barren sand, These we've arranged in shape and size, To suit the purchaser who buys From thirty acres down to three, Just as the quality may be. The man who'd like a quiet life, (Save love-spats from his darling wife.) And farm, or hunt, or sport the brook, Will just turn in and take a look. Terms, one-fifth Cash, the auction day, The rest, in thirty days to pay. To see this farm, whoever comes, Will please to call on C. H. HOLMES, Or, on your servant, S. D. HOOD, Who's Auctioneer, 'tis understood. S. D. HOOD, Auctioneer.

Topsfield, May 11, 1867.

The McKenzie Family in Topsfield.

By Alfred McKenzie.

Read before the Historical Society by Miss Marietta Clark.

this paper were racially traceable Southern Picts, the Scots became back to the Scots who came by the master of the country, and in 843 Patrick, the Italian missionary, was water or Forth. there in the fifth century, he speaks of them as the Regeels (Rulers) and tory as the Scottish conquest. of the common people as Hybernirace. But certainly they were a very of the coronation seat. energetic people and remarkable for Victoria was crowned upon it. making room for themselves as they centuries.

the kingdom of Dalsiade. within the bounds of North Britain, that of the Northern Picts, or people the Scots.

Sometime near the beginning of one aboriginal tribes or claus. the eighth century (730 A. D.) the tury. A reverse to the Scots induc- to King James III, 1471: from Ireland, and after a long strug- Tartane to lyne his gowne of cloth

The ancestors of the subject of gle with both the Northern and way of Spain into Ireland early in A. D. crowned Kenneth, "the hardy" the Christian era, for when St. King of the Scots, down by the Scot

This is the event known in his-

The stone upon which this king The name Scot, rendered was crowned was called Lia Fial or from Celtic, means Wanderer but "Stone of Destiny." It was carried taken from the German of Scythia to England by Edward the First in (Scutten) would signify Scythian the year 1296, and now forms a part

The crest and armorial bearings ruled the country till it took the name of the family this paper concerns. of Scotia and retained it for many appears none other than that of the Scots. The crest was the face of About the sixth century they wan- the sun in a halo of light; and the dered into Argyleshire, a district of armorial bearings, a shield held by the country known since the eighth two persons; one hand holds the century as Scotland. They increas-shield and the other a lighted torch. ed there in numbers till they formed Upon the shield a buck's head; all of Thus of which was crowned by a helmet, there came to be three kingdoms beneath inscribed in latin "Lucio non Uro" (Light, not Darkness).

When in the year 81 of the Chrisof the woods, Southern Picts and tian era, Agricola invaded North Britain, it was inhabited by twenty-

The introduction of clanship and Northern Picts quarreled and went to tartans seems to be beyond the reach war with the Southern Picts The of history, but Logan in his Scottish Scots were appealed to and gave aid Gael gives the following extract to the Northern Picts; thus began a from the charge and discharge of war which lasted more than a cen- John Bishop of Glasgow, treasurer

ed them to call over their kindred "Ane elne and ane halve of blue

of gold." the exact number of clans in Scot- the Isles, the clan, like all others in "The Scottish Clans" I find a map of Scotland divided into clans in the Kenzie family that the Topsfield 10th century, with the names of MacKenzies are directly descended thirty-one written below, probably from the Earl of Seaforth. the principal ones, as many more are marked out on the map. The same zies is given by Forbes as 2500 men, book gives a list of ninety-six clans and families with their tartans.

Far up in the north of Scotland we find the clan of MacKenzie. The descent of the chief of this clan-

"MacKenneth, great Earl of the North,

The Lord of Loch Carron, Glensheil and Seaforth"

is of pure Scoto-Gaelic descent, with a strain of Irish as asserted by Douglas and others.

Colin, eleventh chief, fought bravely for Queen Mary at the battle of wards Murray.

bara Grant of that ilk, was raised to the peerage in 1609 as Lord Mac-1623.

Charters' there is a Crown charter of burgh on hearing that they had been Confirmation by David II for the sold to the East India company. lands of "Kintale" in 1344 when a grant of that and other lands by and others proved to the men that William, Earl of Ross, to Reginald, their complaints were groundless and son of Roderick de Insulis, dated the affair was settled. The regiment 1342, 4th July is confirmed. In then marched, with pipes playing, to MacKenzie's "History of the Clan" Holyrood, and afterwards sailed for the earliest date which can be as- India on what proved a fatal voyage signed for its acquisition of Kintail to the MacKenzies and Macraes, for

£1 10s (Scots). from John, Earl of Ross, is 1463. I have not been able to ascertain After the forfeiture of the Lords of a little book entitled the west, became independent.

There is a tradition in the Mac-

The fighting force of the MacKenadding those of the Earl of Cromarty and the Lairds of Gairloch, Skatwell, Killcowie, Redcastle and Comrie, all MacKenzies.

The war cry of the MacKenzies was "Tulach Ard," a mountain near castle Donnan, the strong hold of the clan anciently.

The badge of the MacKenzies and MacLeans was in Gaelic "Cuilion,"

in English "Holly."

I do not know the extent of their lands, but there were but two clans north of them.

The great attachment of the Langside, for which he was after- clansmen to their chieftain is shown pardoned by the Regent by the following incident. "In 1778 Edinburgh was startled by what was Kenneth, his eldest son by Bar-known as the "Affair of the Wild Macraes," some hundreds of whom had enrolled in the Seaforth Regikenzie of Kintail. Colin, their eldest ment of Highlanders formed in 1778 son, was created Earl of Seaforth in by Kenneth, the Earl of that title ("that is, the head of the MacKenzie In Robertson's "Index of Missing clan") and which mutinied at Edin-

General Skene, Lord Macdonald

Seaforth died and then a great grief, in irons. sailed from the British Isles, 230 expected such treatment. the march to Chingleput.

Topsfield MacKenzies.

Enoch MacKenzie, the father of sent to Edinburgh for a university war. Among these was Enoch. transport having go below and inspect the vessel. On Seeing one of a more intelligent cast

ere St. Helena was in sight Lord arriving below decks both were put Ordinarily their social with homesickness, fell upon his position would have kept them free clansmen, so of the thousand who from such a seizure and they little perished at sea, and only 390 were time the transport put to sea and able to carry arms when they began Enoch and his companion were put under military drill. To this they From the history of the MacKenzie concluded, for their present comfort, clan we will now pass to that of our to submit, but to fight for England

against America, never.

Arriving on the American coast. John and grandfather of John's pro- the transport was pursued by an geny, was born in Inverness, Scot-American privateer and taken. When land, about the year seventeen hun-taken the two young men were found dred and fifty-eight, and was the below in irons. Enoch always consecond son of a family of five child- gratulated himself and praised his ren, three sons and two daughters, companion for their decisions. When The oldest son, in accordance with they were called for action they the custom of that country and Eng- refused to obey and not even the land in families of some means, was threat of suffering the penalty of provided for by giving him a military traitors would induce them to comply. Thus was Alexander the They were therefore ironed below. oldest trained, finally entering the The transport was taken into Bosarmy with the commission of a lieu- ton harbor and a part of the crew tenant. The second son, Enoch, was were sent to Salem as prisoners of course preparatory for some profes- that early time of the war there was sion. In the early part of his course, no particular provision made for war between England and the Amer- detaining prisoners of war except in ican colonies began and the lieutenant the large towns, and they relieved was called into the service and sent themselves and the tedium of the to America. At that time the Clyde prisoners, by allowing themselves to was navigable only to Greenock for be selected by farmers to work for vessels of any considerable size, their board till exchanged. Out of arrived an early number sent to Salem, Mr. bound for the American colonies, to Emerson, who resided at the north take the mails and by press-gangs end of the common in Topsfield, had to replenish the English army and selected one who was of a dignified navy, Enoch, with a college compan- bearing and a gentleman of culture. ion, went down to deliver on board Hearing of another arrival, the folthe transport, letters to his brother lowing market day. Mr. Emerson, They were very wishing to find a fit associate for the courteously received and invited to one he had, called to view them.

readily complied. had walked out to meet Mr. Emer- discharge. son; just as they were abreast, the the pedestrian and sprang directly there and some of his time in a famupon him. Mr. Emerson was at ily of one of its soldiers, an acquain-

equivalent of theirs. gave ample time for the two brothers capacity of his farm, when he reto deliberate upon their future course. moved to Waltham, Vermont, where chance for the colonies, in their passed the remainder of their days. exchange should be settled. When fully followed several years till in-

than the rest although quite young, at length that occurred, Alexander he approached him, informing him of appended the condition, that he, havhis desire, with which the prisoner ing relations in the American Army, Mr. Emerson would accept an exchange only on with his selection started upon his the condition, that he be assigned to journey home. Soon engaging him the East India service during the in conversation he found his judge- continuance of the American war. ment fully confirmed. When arriv- This was complied with and subseing near the end of their journey, quently confirmed by letters received just before turning off the main from him dated from that place. street to the house, the first prisoner, Enoch immediately enlisted in the in his anxiety to learn the news, Continental army, served to the end which in those times traveled slowly, of the war and received an honorable

Topsfield being the only town in young man having finished an earn- which he had made acquaintances est conversation, turned his head to be therefore passed his furloughs first dumbfounded, but in a moment tance formed in the army, and who relieved and delighted at hearing had daughters. This led to an event Enoch exclaim "brother-Alexan- which is not uncommon to young der"! Here was his brother the men, even today, which, in the sum lieutenant, who had been previously of time crystallized into six entieties, taken prisoner, and was awaiting an three sons and three daughters; exchange of officers of his grade. John, William and Abraham; Catha-Up to this time the English had rine, Susan and Mary. John was refused exchange on double grounds; born during his father's brief resifirst that we were rebels; second a dence in Topsfield, the others in like commission of ours was not an Londonderry, N. H., where he re-This delay mained till his family exceeded the Alexander could see no possible he and his family, except John, weakness, to succeed against so John remained in Topsfield till he powerful a nation as England, and in went to an apprenticeship with a case of failure if he entered our ser- wheelwright, in Lynn. At the end vice his fate would be the gallows. of that service, he married and estab-The younger had determined from lished himself in the business of his the first to enlist in the American trade in Lynn; but, possessing a service during the war, however it marked mechanical genius, he soon might terminate, but to remain with added that of carpentry, joinery and his brother till the question of his millwright, which trades he success-

duced to purchase a farm in Tops- sciences, prominently, metaphysics, field and move there. At this time philology and esthetics. he had two children, having soon science of delineation he was known after attained his majority married to all in the neighborhood. puritan from England who came here near the little red school house in the about the year sixteen hundred and north part of the town and on the thirty-eight to enjoy in freedom his religion, and settled in what has been known as Newbury-Oldtown, Being a well-to-do farmer he gave his children, in accordance with puritanic conceptions, a good education in the more solid and practical branches: but Elizabeth, being energetic and enterprising, ventured into the higher grades and therefore was instructed much above the average females of her time. Her activity induced her to follow teaching till she married. She was a kind mother and still held her team of seven boys well in hand, always commanding their respect, and with several, almost the contents of the tumbler and anxreverence.

She was skilled in all the household duties of that time, which were much more complete than today, as they comprised spinning, weaving, and in her case, the results of the loom could be shaped into the required garments and the needle work deftly performed.

Her moral instructions were of the sternest stoical character. Shun all the vices and tell the truth whatever She was very the consequences. studious, always inclining to weighty work containing between two covers literature; also possessing a fair all that was then known and perhaps talent for music, sketching and con- all known today, published under the versation as well. Samuel S., the present mode of diverseness, each reoldest son of John and Elizabeth, in quiring as much expenditure of time the possession of a very diversified problem. genius, comprehending many of the Therefore he had few books, and a

Elizabeth Searle, the daughter of a work-shop of a plow-maker stood street fronting the latter. Through the large folding doors could readily be observed what passed within, and frequently the hourly habits of the occupants.

One morning there appeared sketched on these doors, a drawing of what had transpired the previous night. The proprietor full sized with his most conspicuous physical peculiarities; a tumbler in his upraised hand, the jug sedately scated upon the bench, and his striker with distinguishable equally physical characteristics, with upturned eye grudgingly viewed the departure of iously awaiting his turn. For the remainder of the school term the young rogue found his safety by way of the fields. In later years, while following the cordwainer's trade, ever impelled by a love of study and research, he took up philosphy, chemastronomy, istry, meteorology, metallurgy, horology, hydrostatics, mathematics plain and mixed, in as confused a manner as here presented and as old treatises came to his hand. always seeking an old and exhaustive earliest boyhood gave signs of without then obtaining the whole This he ever contended.

lihood, those needed in its pursuit, paid. the close of his life.

He always took great interest in music, was well informed in thorough base and its framework and could of the war when an officer came into present it with great clearness, but the factory inquiring if they had a its soul he never could express. Worthy of notice in this sketch hydrostic appliance of is Addison, the sixth son of the fam- power to draw two foot bolts out of

ily.

Therefore he took up that work and had failed. shoemaking, but not finding enough in it for mental occupation, and was applied to; he said he and having viewed the external of a would try if he could have his own locomotive standing upon a railroad way and do all the work himself. track, on his return home employed From the external his genius readily with complete success. employ of a machine shop, he an-twenty-fourth year, but no tuition swered no but had a working model was required of him the last four

teacher, never, save a little time on and a track which he had made withthe first rudiments of each study, out help. This aroused the curios-He had the mechanical ability to ity of the agent and he requested to make all the instruments he required see it. Soon it was steamed up and for experiments in the various scien- gracefully spinning around the track. ces mentioned and others, and The agent asked his terms which when entering another to gain a live- were his board till more could be The agent desired him to . such as intruments for surveying, in follow and he would procure him a which he was occupied in connection boarding place, which done he comwith watch and clock repairing, till menced work in the factory. At the end of a year he was receiving full pay and put upon finishing work. This continued till the second year hand capable of constructing an oak timber. The officer was from He suffered through life from poor the Boston navy yard, where they health which confined him to a light had been trying to accomplish this

Addison was thought to be capable

This was complied with and within his leisure in an effort to make one, ten days the machine built, working suggested what the interior must thence, for a time, he was employed be. Procuring the necessary mate- by the government adjusting monirial soon a complete working model tor engines. Franklin, the seventh about six inches long, and a track son, in order to give him a better about two feet in diameter, were fin- opportunity to develop a musical Tiring of his present condi-talent and obtain instruction, at the tion he packed engine and track age of thirteen was placed in an into a hand bag and departed for a excellent family of a green grocer locomotive factory at Lowell or Law- and in his employ. He was soon rence, immaterial to him which. placed under instruction both in Finding one he entered the counting vocal music and the piano forte, room and applied for employment; with one of the best teachers in being asked if he had been in the Boston to receive lessons until his solo singer. He graduated a profes- either instinctively or otherwise, sor of music. In the Spring of his adopted even in boyhood? twenty-fourth year he caught cold and from the effects of it, in the Fall Note. was translated to a higher sphere, which he pre-eminently merited by tribute to the character of Mr. Samhis virtuous and moral life.

ily, which is now prominently under Then he thought he could sing. time in their lives were under the dictions of human nature. influence of intoxicants, or particito be able to demonstrate it to themselves. Their lack of an ambition, seemingly to turn it to a financial Scotch so pretinaciously cling? Or, above the ordinary individual.

years, as he served his teacher as with others by the inductive method,

Here let me add my own personal uel MacKenzie. I have never felt. Enoch's family leaves male issue that full justice has been done his in the third generation of one, memory. It is perhaps little wonder John's of one and the prospect of that in his later years when his mind only one for the fourth. Then the had become broken by reason of the inquiry may be raised, has Enoch's infirmities of old age, poor, old and progeny been a failure? Yes. so far solitary, that to the younger and as continuing the name is concerned; more unthinking portion of the combut to the public weal certainly not, munity he should have become somenor to themselves. For John's fam- what of an object of merriment. consideration, a family of seven did seem strange, when there were boys set affoat in the world without so many things he could do, that he the helm even of an elementary might almost be called a genius, that education, amidst the temptations of he should take more pride in his their surroundings, not one of them musical ability than in anything else. fell into vicious habits, nor at any This was one of the strange contra-

But years ago, when in his prime, pants in the popular vices; but each it has been told me that no man was and all striving to supply their de- more respected in town than Mr. ficiencies of early schooling, or for Samuel MacKenzie. He'represented the love of study and knowledge and Topsfield in the legislature in 1852 and was a member of the board of selectmen in 1853-4-5 and 6.

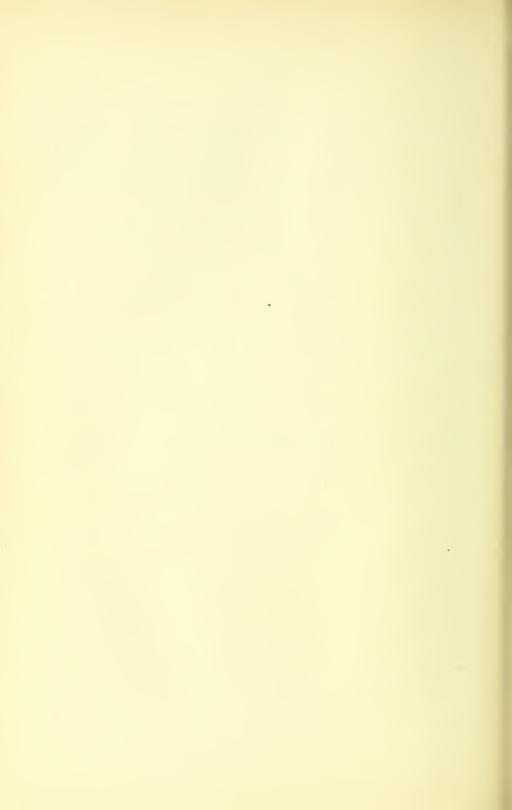
And as far as I personally knew account, would suggest that their him and have been able to ascertain; acquisitions came too late in life, Topsfield was amply justified in her passed its ambitious period for pub- selection. Peculiarities he had inlic notoriety. Or may be, by virtue deed. His opinions often had the of an ante natural law, certainly in crudeness of the solitary student; mechanics, how in other branches? there was also in his character a cer-Some were defective in metaphysics tain Scotch obstinacy and perversity while others journeyed on to, if not of opinion, which was often most through, occult science. Was it trying even to his friends. Neverthat a part adhered to a deductive theless, he was, I believe in moral process of investigation, to which the character and religious principle, far

the impression which in this respect other course. It is a broad statehe always made upon me. "Except ment, not to be made lightly, yet I ye become as little children, ye can-think I am justified in saying that not enter the kingdom of heaven." Mr. Samuel MacKenzie never did a It was this childlikeness, this sim-mean thing. Surely a worthy deplicity of integrity, which I felt in scendent of the Scottish Highhim. I have never seen it in the landers. same degree in any other individual. "Nowhere beats the heart so kindly He was guileless, honorable and As beneath the tartan plaid." high-minded, simply because he could

find it difficult to put in words just not help it. To him there was no

MARIETTA CLARK.





BAPTISMAL RECORDS OF THE CHURCH IN TOPSFIELD.

FROM THE BEGINNING OF THE MINISTRY OF THE REV. DANIEL BRECK, NOVEMBER 17, 1779, UNTIL THE DISMISSAL MAY 5, 1841,

OF THE REV. JAMES F. MCEWEN.

COMMUNICATED BY GEO. FRS. DOW.

"On the 17th day of November, 1779, Came the Revnd — Chandler of Rowley west Parish; and the Revnd George Lesslie of Lyne Brook Parish in Ipswich. And the Revnd Elizur Holyoake, Pastor of the first Parish in Boxford. And the Revnd Lothrop, Pastor of the Church of the Old North, (so calld) in Boston, and the Revnd John Treadwell Pastor of the first Church in Lynn, and the Revnd Benja Wadsworth Pastor of the first Parish in Danvers, with their Delagates. The Solemnity began with Prayer. Mr. Treadwell was the mouth of ye Congregation. Mr — Lothrop Preached the Sermon from the 2nd of Corinthians, 4th Chapter & the 5th verse:—for we Preach not our Selves, but Christ Jesus the Lord, and ourselves your Servents, for Jesus Sake. Mr Lesslie gave the Charge. Mr Holyoak gave the Right hand of fellowship. Mr Chandler Prayd. After wards a Suitable Hyme was Sung, and the Blessing given and the Solemnity Concluded."

BAPTISMS.

| It being the first Child ye Rev nd Mr Breck Bap- | |
|---|--|
| | |
| tized after his Ordination | |
| Daniel Boardman his John "28, | |
| A daughter of John Boardman by ye name of Eliza- | |
| beth | |
| A child of Danl Hood by ye name of Elizabeth Feby 6, 1780. | |
| A child of Jonathan Chapman of Linebrook, by ye | |
| name of Jonathan Perkins, and April 23, | |
| A child of Nathaniel Fisk by ye name of Lydia " " | |
| A child of David Towne by ye name of David "30, | |
| A child of Nathanael Averill, Jun ^r by ye name of | |
| Ammi May 7, | |
| A child of Stephen Towne by ye name of Hepsey "21, | |
| A child of John Gould by ye name of David June 18, | |
| A child of John Perkins by ye name of John July 2d, | |
| A child of Eben ^r Goodhue by ye name of Samuel "9, | |
| A child of Moses Conant by ye name of Lois "16, | |
| A child of John Balch by the name of Rebekah August 20, | |
| Humphrey, a son of Israel Clark Jun ^r " 27, | |
| Abigail, a daughter of Samuel Fisk Nov. 26, | |
| James, a son of Eleazer Lake Jun ^r Jan ^y 7, 1781. | |
| Sarah, daughter of Robert Balch March 25, | |
| Betty, daughter of Oliver Perkins April 29, | |
| Daniel, son of Ephraim Towne Jun ^r " " | |
| Susannah, daughter of Joseph Towne Jun ^r June 17, | |
| Sarah, daughter of Jacob Towne July 1st, | |
| John, son of Will ^m Estie August 12, | |
| Ruth, daughter of Philemon Foster of ye Chh. in | |
| Linebrook Sep ^r 2, | |
| Moody, son of Dan ^l Clarke "16, | |
| Bishop, son of Daniel Boardman Nov. 11, | |
| Mary, daughter of Nathanael Smith "18, | |
| Becca, daughter of John Gould Feby 10, 1782. | |
| Lydia, daughter of Nathanael Averell March 25, | |
| Ebenezer, son of Nathanael Fisk April 14, | |
| Matte, daughter of Moses Conant of Linebrook May 5, | |
| Amos, a son & | |
| Hitte, a daughter of John Gould Jun ^r Aug ^t 4, | |
| Sara, daughter of David Towne and | |
| Allen, a son & | |
| Polly, a daughter of Daniel Porter Oct. 6, | |

| Stephen, a son of Step ⁿ Towne | Oct. | 27, 1782. |
|--|---------|-------------------|
| Polly, a daughter & | Nov. | 10, |
| Daniel, a son of Daniel Dodge and also | NOV. | 10, |
| Rebekah, daughter of Zaccheus Gould Jun ^r | 4.6 | 4.6 |
| Anna, daughter of Zaccheus Gould Jun ^r | March | 2, 1783. |
| Martha, daughter of Joseph Cree and | 2.2.112 | _, |
| William, son of Philip McKensie | April | 20, |
| Billy, son of Oliver Perkins, and | • | |
| Stephen, son of Nathanael Smith | May | 4, |
| Rachel, daughter of Jacob Towne Jun ^r | June | 22, |
| Ruth, daughter of Ephraim Towne Jun ^r | July | 20, |
| Sally, daughter of Samuel Fisk | August | 3, |
| Nabby & | | |
| Rhoda, daughters of David Hobbs | 66 | 17, |
| Jacob, son of Benja ⁿ Perley | Sep. | 21, |
| Ruth, daughter of John Gould Jun ^r | 6.6 | 28, |
| Moses Perley, son of Daniel Clarke | Jany | 4, 1784. |
| Daniel, son of Daniel Boardman | 66 | 18, |
| Daniel, son of Daniel Hood | Feby | 8 th , |
| Miriam, wife of Capt Nehemiah Herrick, and their | | |
| children in the following order: | | |
| Polly, a daughter | | |
| Hannah, a daughter | | |
| Joseph, a son, | | |
| Edy, a daughter | | |
| Nehemiah, a son | | |
| The above were baptized at Capt Herrick's hous | | |
| on account of his wife's weak & declining state | * | |
| She was at the same time received into full com | | |
| munion | Feby | 9, |
| Dorothy, daughter of Nathanael Averill | April | 2, |
| Dilly, daughter of Robert Balch | May | 16, |
| David, son to Nathanal Fisk | June | 6, |
| John, son to John Dwinell | Agust | 1st, |
| Nathanael, son to Philemon Foster of New Boston | Octr | 17, |
| Joseph, son to David Towne | Novr | 7 th , |
| Sara, Daughter to Eleazer Lake Jun ^r | | 28, |
| Elizabeth, Daughter to Zacheus Gould Jun ^r | March | 20, 1785. |
| Mehitabel, daughter to Joseph Cree & | A | 0.4 |
| Mehitabel daughter to Benja ^m Emmerson, Samuel Son to Samuel Gould | April | 3 ^d , |
| Elizabeth daughter to Philemon Foster of ye Chh. in | | 24, |
| Linebrook | May | 22 ^d , |
| 1311COTOOK | May | 44, |

4 BAPTISMAL RECORDS OF THE CHURCH IN TOPSFIELD.

| George, Son to David Hobbs | July | 31, 1785. |
|--|----------|------------------|
| Sara, Daughter to Joseph Towne and | A so out | 0.1 |
| John Son to Philip McKensie | Augt | 21, |
| Jacob, Son to Oliver Perkins | Sept | 11, |
| John Son to John Gould | | 25, |
| Elijah Son to Stephen Towne and | | - 1 |
| Polly daughter to Elisha Perkins | Octr | 2 ^d , |
| Betsy, Daughter to Stephen Pearly and | | |
| Molly Daughter to Daniel Gould | 4.6 | 9, |
| Will ^m Son to Moses Conant of Linebrook | 6.6 | 16, |
| Ebenezer, Son to Daniel Dodge | Nov. | 6, |
| Mary, Daughter and | | |
| Ezra, Son to Ezra Perkins | 6.6 | 4.6 |
| Jacob, Son to Jacob Towne Jun ^r | 6.6 | 66 |
| Jere & | | |
| Francis sons & | | |
| Dorothy a daughter to Benj ^m Hood | 6.6 | 20, |
| Benja ^m son to Benja ^m Emerson | 6.6 | 27, |
| Nathaniel, son to Ezra Perkins | Jany | 29, 1786. |
| Betsey, Daughter to Danl Boardman | March | 19, |
| Benjamin, son to Robert Perkins 3d | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Polly, Daughter to Abraham Hobbs | April | 9, |
| Betsey, Daughter to Robert Balch | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Moses, son to Nathanl Averill | June | 26, |
| Mehitebel, daughter to Thomas Foster of Linebrook | Decem. | 3, |
| Joseph, son to Joseph Towne | | |
| at his house the child being dangerously sick | Feby | 1, 1787. |
| Elizabeth, daughter to Daniel Breck | 4.6 | " |
| Lucy, daughter to Saml Gould | March | 11, |
| Fanny, daughter to Stephen Perley | 6.6 | 18, |
| Nathan Ames & | | |
| Abraham, sons to Abraham Foster Jun ^r | April | 15, |
| Prisee, daughter to Stephen Perkins Jun ^r | | |
| by ye Revd Mr Holyoke | June | 10, |
| Luke, son to David Towne | 6.6 | 24, |
| Nabby, Daughter to David Perkins Jun ^r | July | 15, |
| Jacob, Daughter (son) to John Dwinnell | Sepr | 30, |
| Huldah, Daughter to Zach ^s Gould Jun ^r | | |
| By the Rev. Mr Frisbie | Nov. | 11, |
| Mary, Daughter to Thos Porter | Decem. | 2, |
| Edward Allen Son to Ditto | Jany | 27, 1788. |
| Daniel, Son to Daniel Breck | Febry | 17, |
| Nabby, Daughter to Abram Foster Jun ^r | 66 | 24, |
| • | | |

| Daniel, | | |
|---|----------|----------|
| Aaron, | | |
| Mary, children of Aaron Kneeland | March | 2, 1788. |
| John, | 1/101011 | 2, 1,00. |
| Moses, | | |
| Ezra, | | |
| Sarah, daughter to David Perkins Jun ^r | 6.6 | 30, |
| Amos, son to Robert Perkins Jun ^r | April | 13, |
| Nehemiah, son to Aaron Kneeland | May | 18, |
| Lydia Daughter to John Gould Jun ^r | July | 6, |
| Susanna Daughter to abraham Hobbs | Oct. | 12, |

May 26, 1788. "The Chh. met, & having attended to the renewal of the pastor's request for a dismission, consented to it, & voted an acceptance of what the Com'ttee had prepared as a recommendation. They then proceeded to the choice of M^r Jacob Kimball as Clerk, to record the votes of the Chh. and having in a very affectionate & solemn manner united in prayer, the pastor & brethren, parted."

"Topsfield, November 12th, 1789. This day convened the Reverend Gentlemen before requested to sit in council, (M^r Oliver excepted) with the delegates of their churches, & ordained M^r Asahel Huntington to the pastoral office in this place.

M^r Nott [of Franklin, Conn.] made the introductory prayer—M^r Hart [of Preston, Conn.] Preached a sermon from Heb. 12th 1st "Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses"—M^r Smith [of Middleton] made the consecrating prayer—M^r Cleaveland [of Ipswich] gave the charge—M^r Holyoke [of Boxford] gave the right hand of Fellowship—M^r Dana [of Ipswich] made the concluding prayer."

Esther, daughter to Robert Perkins Jun^r Zaccheus, son to Zaccheus Gould J^r

Jan. 17th, 1790. Feb. 28th,

| Sally, Daugter of Stephen Perley Lucy, Daughter to Benj ⁿ Emerson, Boxford, | Feb. | 28 th , | 1790. |
|---|---------------|---------------------|-------|
| Lucy Kimball Perley, Daughter to Solomon Perley | | | |
| of Boxford offered for Baptism by Mr Jacob | | | |
| Kimball grandfather to ye child, | Oct^r | 17th, | |
| Nathaniel, Son to Daniel Bordman | 6.6 | 31st, | |
| Thomas, son of Thomas Porter | Jan. | 9th, | 1791. |
| John, a Son of Abraham Foster Jun ^r | Feb. | 13th, | |
| Asa, son of Aaron Kneeland | 6.6 | 27th, | |
| David, son of John Gould | March | $27^{\mathrm{th}},$ | |
| David, son of David Perkins | Augst | 20th, | |
| Allen, Son of Robert Balch | 6.6 | " " | |
| Jacob, son of John Hood Jun ^r | Jan. | 1st, | 1792. |
| Hannah Potter, Daughter of Stephen Perkius | $ m Aug^{st}$ | 5^{th} , | |
| Elijah, son of Thomas Porter | Oct^r | 7 th , | |
| Ira, a son, & | | | |
| Sally, a Daughter of Daniel Porter | 4.4 | 28th, | |
| Humphrey, a son of Zac Gould Ju ^r | 6.6 | 6.6 | |
| A child of Daniel Bordmans | June | | 1793. |
| Samuel, Son of Aaron Kneeland | | | |
| Asa, son of Samuel Gould | | | |
| Patty, Daughter of John Gould | | | |
| Nehemiah, son of Nehemiah Cleaveland | | | |
| ——— of Stephen Perkins | Augst | | |
| Bradstreet, son of Benjamin Emerson | Sept. | | |
| Cynthia Cummings, Daughter of ye | | | |
| Rev ^d Joseph Cummings Disceased | | | |
| By ye wife of Robert Perkins Jun ^r | | | |
| John, Son of Ezra Perkins | Octr | | |
| John, Son of John Hood Jun ^r | | | |
| Samuel, Son of Aaron Conant | | | |
| Eunice, Daughter of Aaron Conant | | | |
| Aaron, Son of Aaron Conant | | | |
| Alethea, Daughter of Asahel Huntington | March | | 1794. |
| Nehemiah, Son of Robert Perkins Jun ^r | April | | |
| Benjamin, Son of Jacob Towne Jun ^r | | | |
| John, Son of Zaccheus Gould | May | | 1795. |
| Ester, Daughter of Samuel Gould | | | |
| Stephen, Son of Stephen Perkins | | | |
| Mary, Daughter of Elisha Perkins | | | |
| Clarissa & | | | |
| Bestsy, Daughters of Cornelius Gould | Augst | | |
| Anna & | | | |
| Ruth, Twins, Daughters of John Hood Jr | | | |

```
Benjamin, Son of Joseph Cree
Elisabeth, Daughter of Joseph Cree
John, a son of Joseph Cree
Nathaniel, Son of Aaron Conant
Elisabeth, Daughter of Ezra Perkins
                                                   Feby
                                                           8th, 1796.
John, Son of John Gould Jr
                                                   April
                                                           1st.
William Addle, Baptized, offered by Eliezer Lake
Elisha, Son of Asahel Huntington
                                                  Mav
                                                          15th.
                                                  Oct.
                                                         26th.
Betsy, Daughter of Stephen Perkins
Humphry, Son of Zaccheus Gould
                                                          17th, 1797.
                                                  Sept.
William, Son of Mr. Tenny
                                                  Octr
                                                          7th.
Betsey, Daughter of Robert Perkins Jr
                                                  Jany
                                                          14th, 1798.
William Neal, Son of Nehemiah Cleaveland Esq.
                                                   May
                                                          20th,
David, Son of John Hood Jr
William Porter, Son of Aaron Kneeland
                                                  June
Asahel, Son of Asahel Huntington
                                                  August
Betsey, Daughter of Deac. John Gould
                                                  June
                                                              1799.
Joseph Porter, son of Cornelius Gould
                                                  July
Eleazer, Son of Zaccheus Gould
                                                  August 26th.
Sally, Daughter of Samuel Gould
                                                  Novr
                                                         24th,
Richard, a son of John Hood Jr
Hezekiah, Son of Asahel Huntington
                                                  August 17th, 1800.
Mercy, Daughter of David Perkins Jr
Sarah, Daughter of Moses Averell deceased
                                                          5th,
                                                  Octr
Lvdia
Phebe
          Daughters of Moses Bradstreet
                                                          12th.
Cynthia J
Mary, Daughter of John Hood Jr
                                                  Novr
                                                         30th.
David
Nabby
Samuel
             Children of David & Hitty Cummings March
Pamela
Sylvester
Hiram
Moses
Haffield
          Children of Simon Gould Jr
                                                  May
                                                          31st,
Sally
Mary, Daughter of John Balch
Charles
Polly
           Children of Thomas Perkins
Wesley
                                                  Augst
Irena
Hiram
Phebe
          Daughters of John Batchelder Jr
                                                  Septr
Anna
```

| William, Son of Aaron Conant | | |
|--|-------------------|--------------------------|
| Cynthia, Daughter of Eli Brown | Octr | 4 th , 1801. |
| Eunice, Daughter of Moses Bradstreet | | |
| Sarah, Daughter of John Balch | 6.6 | 18 th , |
| Fanny, Daughter of Cornelius Gould | Nov. | 1 st, |
| Eunice, Daughter of Zaccheus Gould | 6.6 | $29^{\rm th}$, |
| Mary, Daughter of N. Cleaveland Esq ^r | May | 9 th , 1802. |
| Anna | | |
| Lydia | | |
| Sally > Daughters of Thom ^s Foster | July | |
| Phebe | | |
| Polly | | |
| Robert, Son of Robert Lake | 6.6 | |
| Hannah, Daughter of Robert Lake | 6.6 | |
| Hitty Polly Daughters of Jonas Merriam | Augus | + 15th |
| z orig | Augus | t 13 , |
| Thomas Wendal Durant, a boy indented til of age | | |
| to Jonas Merriam | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Mary Ann, Daughter of Asehel Huntington | $Sept^r$ | 26 th , |
| Mrs. Lucy Friend & | Nov^r | 14 th , |
| Sally Friend, Daughter of Lucy | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Richard, Son of John Hood | April | 3 ^d , 1803. |
| Polly, Daughter of Sam ¹ Gould | 6.6 | 10 th , |
| Samuel White, Son of Simon Gould | June | 12 th , |
| Jonas, Son of Jonas Merriam & Mehitable his Wife | 6 6 | " |
| Ruthy | | |
| Hezekiah Balch Children of John Perkins & Sara | h | |
| Rebecca his Wife | Sept ^r | 25 th , |
| Robert | Sept | 20, |
| Mary | | |
| Jane Searl, Daughter of Thoms Tenny | | |
| John & Ebenezer twin Sons of Nehemiah Cleaveland Esq. | March 1 | 9th [1804] |
| | | |
| Benjamin Conant, son of David Perkins | May | 13 th , |
| Jacob Perkins, son of Jacob Towne 3d | 66 | 27 th , |
| John, a son of John Perkins | June | 16 th , 1805. |
| John Capen, Son of John Balch | 6.6 | 23 ^d , |
| George, Son of John Hood | Octr | $5^{ m th},$ |
| Elijah, Son of Simon Gould | Decem | |
| Elijah Perkins, Son of Zebulon Perkins | May | 7 th , 1806. |
| Elisha Lord, son of Nehemiah Cleaveland Esq ^r | $Sept^{r}$ | 7 th , |
| John, a son of John Wright deceased | | |
| Mary, daughter of Jacob Towne 3rd | Oct^{r} | 26 th , |
| Jonathan Knowlton, son of Thos Perkins Jur | Jany | 16 th , 1807. |
| George, son of John Hood | July | $5^{ m th},$ |

| Nehemiah, son of John Balch | | |
|---|----------|--------------------------|
| Ezra, son of Jacob Towne Junior | June | 12, 1808. |
| Thorndike Osgood, son of Simon Gould | Oct^r | 23 ^d , |
| Lucy, Daughter of John Hood | $Sept^r$ | 24 th , 1809. |
| Baptized the Children of Daniel Wildes & | | |
| Euni[c]e his Wife By the following names, viz:- | | |
| Joshua | | |
| Sally | | |
| Thomas | | |
| Israel | | |
| Mehitable | Novr | 16 th , |
| William Porter, son of Amos Gallop | Sept. | 30 th , |
| Stephen Perkins, son of Edward Hammond Lately | _ | |
| deceased | $Sept^r$ | 1811. |
| Sarah Manning, adult, Daughter of John Manning | | |
| esq. of Ipswich | Jan. | 31st, 1812. |

Reverend Asahel Huntington died April 22^d 1813, aged 52 years, one month and five days, "after having served as the affectionate, faithful and beloved Pastor of the Church of Christ in Topsfield twenty two years and five months—his praise was in the Churches."

| Elisabeth | | |
|---|----------|--------------------------|
| Lydia Children of Samuel Todd | July | 17 th , 1815. |
| Samuel (Samuel 15dd | oury | 1, , 1010. |
| Alethea | | |
| Louisa, adult daughter of Jonas Warren | $Sept^r$ | 21st, 1817. |
| Caleb Kimball, adult | Nov^r | 9 th , |
| Sarah | | |
| Parker | | |
| Harriet Children of Jouas & Sarah Warren | 6.6 | 23 ^d , |
| Charles Children of Johas & Sarah Warren | | 25°, |
| Lucinda | | |
| Adeline | | |
| John Peabody jun. adult | May | 31st, 1818. |
| Widow Elisabeth Waite | | |
| Augustine Symonds son of John Peabody jun. | | |
| William Elizabeth Children of Widow Elisabeth Waite | | |
| 2 | | |

| Lydia Bradstreet, daughter of Nehemiah & Lydia | | |
|--|------|-------------------------|
| Perkins | | |
| John, son of Samuel and Lydia Todd | June | 1st, 1817. |
| Rebecca Gallup, adult | Novr | 1st, 1818. |
| Sarah | | |
| Caroline Children of Thomas Perkins jun. and | | |
| Elisabeth Sarah his wife | 6.6 | 4.4 |
| Thomas | | |
| by Rev ^d Isaac Bramin | | |
| Benjamin Franklin Children of Benjamin and Be | | |
| Benjamin Franklin Rebecca Lucy Ann Children of Benjamin and Rebecca Perkins | Ance | oth 1010 |
| Lucy Ann J becca Terkins | Aug. | 8 th , 1819. |

"The town having concurred with the chh. in the appointment of the day for the ordination of Rodney Gove Dennis, an ecclesiastical Council met at Topsfield on Wednesday, Oct. 4, 1820, agreeably to letters missive from the chh. in Topsfield, requesting them to assist in ordaining Mr. Rodney Gove Dennis over them as their Pastor.

Pastors

Dologotos

Progent

| Present | rastors | Delegates |
|---------------------|----------------------|-----------------|
| Chh. in Hambleton, | | Br. Whipple, |
| South Chh. Ipswich, | Rev. Dr. Dana, | Br. Day, |
| First Chh. Do, | Rev. David Kimball, | Br. Moses Lord, |
| First Chh. Danvers, | Rev. Dr. Wadsworth, | Br. Putnam, |
| Sec. Chh. Rowley, | Rev. Isaac Braman, | Br. Adams, |
| First Chh. Boxford, | Rev. David Briggs, | Br. Perley, |
| Chh. in N. Ipswich, | | |
| N. H., | Rev. Richard Hall, | |
| Chh. in Newbury- | | |
| port, | | Br. Pettengal, |
| Chh. in Middleton, | | Br. Symonds, |
| The council being | g organized, the Rev | . Joseph Dana, |
| D.D., was chosen | moderator, & the Re | ev. I. Braman, |
| Scribe. | | |

The moderator addressed the throne of grace. Documents were then read testifying the call from the chh. & people in Topsfield to Mr. Dennis, & his answer in the affirmative to the same. The candidate then being examined, it was voted unanimously, that the council are satisfied of the regularity of the proceedings of the chh. & Town relative to the settlement of Mr. D. & also with his qualifications as to piety & knowledge for the sacred ministry; & that they will proceed to ordain him as soon as may be over the chh. & people in this place.

Voted, That Rev. Mr. Braman make in. prayer.

Rev. Mr. Hall preach the sermon.

Rev. Dr. Dana make ordaining prayer.

Rev. Dr. Wadsworth [make] charge.

Rev. Mr. Briggs [give] Rt. Hand.

Rev. Mr. Kimball address the ${\rm chh}$.

& conclude by prayer.

* Voted, to proceed at ½ past 10 oclock."

| Calvin | | |
|--|-------|-----------|
| Elizabeth Children of William & Elizabeth Co- | | |
| Ruth nant | Nov. | 19, 1820. |
| Louis | | |
| Nehemiah, son of Nehemiah & Lydia Perkins, | April | 29, 1821. |
| Mary, daughter of Rodney G. & Mary Dennis, | Jan. | 20, 1822. |
| Mary, infant daughter of Saml & Lydia Todd, | March | 3, |
| Mary Elizabeth, infant daughter of John & Mary | | |
| Perkins, | | |
| Abigail, infant daughter of Thomas & Sarah Per- | | |
| kins, | Nov. | 10, |
| Phebe Wildes, infant daughter of Nehemiah & Lydis | ı | |
| Perkins, | Dec. | 22, |
| Theodosia Dennis, infant daughter of R. G. & M. P. | | |
| Dennis, | May | 18, 1823. |
| Elizabeth Ashby, infant daughter of Benja. & Re- | - | |
| becca Perkins, | June | 1, |
| | | |

^{*} No further record appears of the proceedings of the ordination.

| Thomas Emerson, infant child of James & Lydia | | |
|---|-------|-----------|
| Stearns of Salem, | June | 15, 1823. |
| Ruth Gould, daughter of Joseph Gould, | July | 13, |
| Ruth Gould, infant daughter of Dea. Saml. & Lydia | | |
| Todd, | Aug. | 10, |
| John Brown, child of Capt. John & ——— Peabody, | July | 4, 1824. |
| Jesse Appleton & | | |
| Jane Abigail, infant children of R. G. & M. P. | | • |
| Dennis, | 6.6 | 18, |
| David Peabody, son of John & Lydia Peabody, | Aug. | 15, |
| Austin, infant child of Nehemiah & Lydia Perkins, | 6.6 | 66 |
| Benjamin, infant child of Sam'l & Lydia Todd, | Dec. | 26, |
| Mary Jane, infant daughter of Thomas & Sarah | | |
| Perkins, | July | 10, 1825. |
| Eunice Cummings, infant daughter of William and | i | |
| Elizabeth Conant, [Lyndebrook] | 4.6 | 6.6 |
| Rodney, infant child of R. G. & M. P. Dennis, | April | 2, 1826. |
| Moses Bradstreet, infant child of Nehemiah & Lyd | ia | |
| Perkins | Aug. | 20, |
| Mrs. Eliza, wife of Mr. Elisha Perkins Jr. | Oct. | 1, |
| Edward Augustus, infant child of Benja. & Rebecca | L | |
| Perkins, | May | 13, 1827. |
| Joel Rogers, son of Mr. John Peabody, | July | 22, |
| Josiah, son of late Capt. Eben'r Peabody | " | " |
| Hiram Kneeland, and | | |
| Cynthia Hobbs, and | | |
| Rhoda Cummings, children of Mr. George & Mrs. | | |
| Mary Hobbs, | 6.6 | 29, |
| Joseph, infant child of R. G. Dennis, | April | 13, 1828. |
| Ruth Lamson, infant child of Nehemiah & Lydia | - | |
| Perkins, | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Mehitable, infant child of Dea. S. Todd | May | 4, |
| Esther Wildes, infant daughter of Jeremiah Stone, | | |
| M.D. | May | 3, 1829. |
| | 3 | , |

Rev. Rodney G. Dennis upon his own request was dismissed from the pastoral office in Topsfield by a Council of Churches held May 6, 1829. The relations existing between Church and pastor were dissolved on May 18, 1829.

Edward Parker, infant son of Revd Rodney G. Dennis and Mary P. Dennis was baptised by April 25th, 1830. the father of the child

Attest, N. CLEAVELAND, Clerk.

Rev. James F. McEwen formerly settled over the Church in Bridport, Vermont, was installed pastor of the Church in Topsfield on May 5, 1830. Nine churches were represented by pastor and delegate in the ecclesiastical council.

| William Gunnison on his own account | Sept. | 5, 1830. |
|--|---------|----------|
| | Sept. | 5, 1850. |
| Huldah Pike (wife of Benja. P. Jr.) her own account | 6.6 | 66 |
| Susan Cummings Jr. her own account | 6.6 | 66 |
| Alpheus Justus Pike & | | |
| • | | |
| Alethina Philena Pike, on account of Huldah, wife | | 2.1 |
| of Benja Pike Jr. | Octr. | 24, |
| William Bradstreet on his own account | Nov^r | 7, |
| Ebenezer Peabody " " " " | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Perley Balch Jr. " " " " | " | 6.6 |
| Benjamin Howe "" "" " | 6 6 | 6.6 |
| Thomas Furgison " " " " | 6.6 | " " |
| Abigail Wildes (wife of Humphrey W) her own | | |
| account | 66 | 6.6 |
| Susan Cummings (widow) on her own account | " | 6.6 |
| Priscilla Bradstreet (widow) on her own account | 66 | 6.6 |
| Mary Perkins (Dau. of Elisha) on her own account | 66 | 4.6 |
| Huldah W. Perkins (Dau. of Elijah) on her own ac- | | |
| count | 66 | 6 6 |
| William Thomas Gunnison | | |
| Elisha Washington Gunnison | | |
| Mary Ann Gunnison Children baptized | | |
| John Harrington Gunnison on account of their | | |
| Daniel Lungreen Gunnison father W ^m Gunniso | | 9 |
| Lydia Smith Gunnison | n Dec. | 2, |
| | | |
| Lucy Elizabeth Gunnison | Υ | 0 1007 |
| William Rea on his own account | Jany | 2, 1831. |
| Israel Rea Jr. """"""""""""""""""""""""""""""""""" | 6.6 | 66 |

14 Baptismal records of the church in topsfield.

| Dudley Perkins on his own account | Jany | 2, 1831. |
|---|-------|----------|
| Amos Perkins Jr. " " " | " | " |
| Lucy Peabody (Dau. of Widow Mercy) her own | | |
| account | " | |
| Mary Ann Peabody (Dau. same) her own account | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Mary Cook her own account | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Sarah Brown " " Joseph N. | 66 | 6.6 |
| Eunice K. Adams (wife of Moody) her own account | " | i'i |
| Mary Ann Balch (wife of Nehemiah) her own ac- | | |
| count | " | 6.6 |
| Dolly Pike (Dau. of Benja.) her own account | 6.6 | 66 |
| Eunice Balch (Dau. of Perley) " " " | " | 6 6 |
| Abigail Perkins (Dau. of Elijah) " " " | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Bartholomew Conant on his own account | March | 6, |
| John Lamson """""""""""""""""""""""""""""""""""" | 6.6 | " |
| John Conant Jr. """"""""""""""""""""""""""""""""""" | " | 44 |
| Benjamin Pike Jr. """"""" | 6.6 | 66 |
| Nathaniel Wells "" " " | 6.6 | " |
| Humphrey Balch " " " " | 6.6 | " |
| Sarah Balch (wife of Perley) her own account | 6.6 | " |
| Mercy Rea (wife of John) " " " | 6.6 | 44 |
| Eunice Bradstreet (wife of Wm) her own account | 6.6 | |
| Mercy Peabody (Dau. of Wid. Mercy) her own ac- | | |
| count | " | 66 |
| Elizabeth Peabody (Dau. of Wid. Mercy) her own | | |
| account | " | " |
| Porter Bradstreet on his own account | May | 1, |
| Nancy Towne (wife of Dan ¹) her own account | 66 | 6 6 |
| Mehitable Br[a]dstreet (wife of Porter) her own | | |
| account | " | 6.6 |
| Eunice Stiles her own account | 6.6 | 66 |
| Lucy Gile " " " | " | 6.6 |
| Eliza Bradstreet (Daughter of Dudley) her own ac- | | |
| count | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Sarah Bradstreet (Daughter of Dudley) her own | | |
| account | 66 | 4.6 |
| Ruth Rea (Daughter of Israel) her own account | 4.6 | 6.6 |
| Abigail Bradstreet (Daughter of William) her own | | |
| account | | " |
| Sarah Bradstreet (wife of John) her own account | July | 3, |
| Asahel Huntington Todd, on account of Father | | |
| Dea. Sam¹ Todd | " " | 17, |
| Caleb Kimball Perkins, on account of Parents Na- | | |
| thaniel & Judith Perkins | 6.6 | 6 6 |

| Josiah Bridge Lamson | | |
|--|----------|----------|
| Alathea Huntington Lamson | | |
| Mercy Perkins Lamson Children on account | | |
| Mary Ann Lamson of their father John | 4 6 | # 1001 |
| Priscilla Augusta Lamson Lamson | Aug^t | 7, 1831. |
| John Augustus Lamson | | |
| Elbridge Fiske Perkins | | |
| Rodney Dennis Perkins Children on account of | | |
| Lydia Phippen Perkins betheir parents Dudly & | | |
| Dudly Quincy Perkins Sarah Perkins | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Mary Elizabeth Perkins) | | |
| Ann Maria Lake Children on account of | | |
| John Batchelder Lake their Mother Phebe, the | | |
| Silas Page Lake J wife of Silas Lake | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Robert Channell on his own account | $Sept^r$ | 4, |
| Hannah Balch (Dau. of David B.) her own account | 6.6 | 4.6 |
| Sally Balch (Dau. of David B.) " " " | 6 6 | 4.6 |
| Elizabeth Cynthia Andrews, on account of her | | |
| mother the wife of Joseph Andrews | 6.6 | 18, |
| Elizabeth Day Bradstreet, on account of her mother | r | |
| widow Priscilla Bradstreet | 4.6 | 6.6 |
| Ruth Esther Gould Perkins, on account of her | | |
| Mother Lydia Perkins, wife of Nehemiah Per- | | |
| kins, | October | 16, |
| John Dwinnel | | |
| David Holt Dwinnel | | |
| Sarah Perkins Dwinnel Children on account | | |
| Louisa Richards Dwinnel of their mother Louisa | | |
| Hiphzibah Sophia Dwinnel Dwinnel wife of Joh | | 23, |
| Esther Mehitable Dwinnel | | 40, |
| Willard Adolphus Dwinnel | | |
| Priscilla Lamson (wife of John) on her own ac- | | |
| count | Nov^r | 6, |
| Hannah Perkins (wife of David) on her own ac- | | |
| count | 66 | 6.6 |
| Lois Moore (wife of Thomas) on her own account | 66 | 4.6 |
| Abigail W. Kimball (wife of Benja) on her own ac- | | |
| count | 4.6 | 66 |
| Abigail Wildes (Daughter of Humphry) on her own | | |
| account | 4.6 | 6.6 |
| Harriet Towne (Daughter of Jacob 3d) on her own | | |
| account | 6.6 | 66 |
| Israel Gallup on his own account | Jany | 1, 1832. |
| Abraham T. Pierce " | " | " |
| | | |

16 Baptismal records of the church in topsfield.

| Richard Phillips on his own account | Jany | 1, 1832. |
|---|---------|----------|
| oosepii i iiiiips | | |
| Betsy Gould (Dau. of Joseph) on her own acco | unt | " |
| mary o. 1 mmps (Date of memary) | | |
| Sarah I minips (Dau. Of Michard) | | |
| meniciane nater (nau. of ferrey) | " | 6.6 |
| Lydia reabody (wife of John) | 6.6 | 6 6 |
| Mary Cross | " | 6.6 |
| Mary Munday (wife of W ^m) " " | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Elizabeth Gallup (wife of Israel) " " | 6 6 | 6.6 |
| Lydia B. Emerson (widow) " " | | " |
| Harriet J. Emerson (Dau. of Widow L.) on I | | |
| own account | | 6.6 |
| Lois R. Carter (wife of Sylvester) on her o | | |
| account | 6 6 | 6.6 |
| Lydia Bradstreet (Dau. of Capt. Dudley) on 1 | her | |
| own account | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Anstiss P. Balch (Dau. of David) on her own acc | count " | 6.6 |
| Benjamin P. Adams on his own account | March | 4, |
| Eunice B. Wells on her own account | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Mary Ann Cummings (Daughter of Widow Sus | san | |
| C.) on her own account | 66 | 4.6 |
| Sally M. Munday, Daughter of Wm, her own | ac- | |
| count | " | 6.6 |
| Betsey Gould (Daughter of Andrew G.) her own | ac- | |
| count | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Benjamin Adams on his own account | May | 6, |
| Lydia Smith on her own account | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Lucy M. Wilkins "" " " | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Elizabeth C. Wilkins " " " " | 6.6 | 66 |
| Gustavus Dorman Pike on account of his paren | its | |
| Benja. Jr. & Huldah Pike | July | 1, |
| Abigail Kimball McEwen, on account of her pare | ents | |
| (by adoption) Revd Jas. F. & Harriet C. I | Ic- | |
| Ewen | 44 | " |
| Frederick Perley on his own account | 4.6 | 66 |
| Sarah Abigail Perkins) on account of their mot | her | |
| David Perkins Hannah, wife of David | P. " | 15, |
| Mary Ann Whiting Moore, on account of her mo | ther | |
| Lois Moore the wife of Thomas M. | Septr. | 16, |
| Edwin D. Sanborn on his own account | July | 7, 1833. |
| Arner Averell on her own account | " | |
| Benjamin Flavius Pike, on account of his pare | nts | |
| Benja Jr. & Huldah Pike | 6.6 | 28, |
| • | | |

| Dudley Bradstreet John Bradstreet On acount of their mother Sarah Bradstreet, the wif- | e | |
|--|---------|-----------|
| Israel Rea Bradstreet of John Bradstreet | October | 20, 1833. |
| Thomas Franklin Ferguson on account of his paren Thos. & Huldah Ferguson | ts " | 66 |
| Caroline L. Hart on her own account | Jany | |
| Mary Ann Perkins on account of her mother, Han- | | 5, 1834. |
| nah, the wife of David Perkins | July | 13, |
| Susan Alzea Stone on account of her father Doctr Jer. Stone | | 20, |
| Arathusa Elizabeth Pike on account of her parents | 1 | |
| Benja. Jr. & Huldah Pike | Augt. | 24, |
| Ebenezer Peabody on account of his parents Eben | 1- | |
| ezer & Abigail Peabody | June | 21, 1835. |
| Edwin Augustine Peabody on account of his father | • | |
| Augustine S. Peabody | 4.4 | " |
| Jacob Symonds Peabody on account of his father | r | |
| Augustine S. Peabody | July | 24, 1836. |
| George Winslow Dwinnel, on account of his mother | er | |
| Louisa, the wife of John Dwinnel | Octr. | 23, |
| Moses Wildes Stone on account of his father Doctr | • | |
| Jeremiah Stone | Nov^r | 20, |
| Josiah Peabody Perkins on account of their | | |
| parents Dudly & Sarah | | |
| Samuel Webster Perkins Perkins | Septr. | 17, 1837. |
| Edward Hammond Ferguson on account of parent | S | |
| Thomas & Huldah | | |
| Ruth Abigail Ferguson J Ferguson | · · · | |
| Harriet Elizabeth Bathink on her own account | July | 1, 1838. |
| Lucy Foster on her own account | Septr. | 2, |
| Elias Putnam Peabody on account of his Parents | 4.6 | 0 |
| Ebenezer & Abigail Peabody | •• | 9, |
| George Cowls Perkins on account of his Parents Nathaniel Jr. & Lucy Perkins | 4.6 | 66 |
| Charlotte W. Taplin on her own account | Jany | 6, 1839. |
| Betsey Perkins, wife of Amos P. on her own ac- | | 0, 1000. |
| count | March | 3, |
| Betsey Gould wife of Thos G. on her own account | 66 | " |
| Hannah P. Bradstreet dau. of Porter, on her own | | |
| account | 4.6 | 6.6 |
| Thomas L. Lane on his own account | 6.6 | 4.6 |
| Robert S. Perkins " " " " | 44 | 66 |
| Alva Moulton " " " " | 6.6 | 66 |
| Asa Bradstreet """"" | May | 5, |
| _ | | |

| Lydia Bradstreet (Dau. of W ^m B) on her own ac- | | |
|--|----------|----------|
| count | May | 5, 1839. |
| Sophia C. Perkins (Dau. of Amos P) on her own ac- | * | |
| count | 6.6 | 6 6 |
| Catherine C. Adams on account of her parents Benj | a | |
| P. & Mary Ann Adams | 6 6 | 12, |
| Rosamond P. Ferguson on account of her parents | | |
| Thomas & Huldah Ferguson | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Thomas S. Peabody on account of his father Au- | | |
| gustine S. Peabody | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| William G. Peabody) on account of their mother | | |
| Almira the wife of William | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| George W. Peabody Peabody | | ** |
| Mehetable F. Adams wife of Benja F. Adams on her | | |
| own account | July | 7, |
| Frederick Wallace Perley on account of parents | | |
| Greenleaf Proctor Perley Frederick & Almira P. | | |
| Susan Ellen Perley J Perley | Augt | 25, |
| Emerson P. Gould on his own account | Septem | 1, |
| Jonathan P. Gould " " " " | 6.6 | |
| Ariel H. Gould """"" | 4.4 | 6.6 |
| Moses J. Currier " " " " | 6.6 | 4.6 |
| Henry A. Merriam " " " | 6.6 | " |
| James E. Gifford " " " " | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Elizabeth Simonds on her own account | 4.6 | 6.6 |
| Mary A. Gould "" " "" | 6.6 | 4.4 |
| Sally F. Gould """""" | 4.6 | 6.6 |
| Ann Gould """""" | 6.6 | 4.4 |
| Ruth P. Batchelder " " " " | 4.6 | 6.6 |
| Mary E. Munday " " " | 6.6 | . 6 |
| Almira P. Perley " " " | 6.6 | 6.6 |
| Isaiah M. Small "his " " | Nov. | 3, |
| John A. Gould " " " " | 6.6 | 4.6 |
| Ruth Lake "her "" | . 6 | 4.6 |
| Eliza G. Adams " " " | 4.6 | " |
| Elizabeth A. Gould " " " " | 4.6 | 6.6 |
| Mary Ann E. Coburn on her own account | " | 6.6 |
| Catherine K. Wells on her own account | Jany | 5, 1840. |
| Lucy H. Lake " " " " | 6.6 | 66 |
| Huldah Florilla Pike) on account of their par- | | |
| Ithamah Evandah Pike ents Benjamin & Huldah | | |
| | February | 16, |
| Abby Wildes Wright on account of her parents | | |
| John & Abigail Wright | May | 17, |

Minerva Achsah Pike on account of her parents
Benja & Huldah Pike February 14, 1841
Lucy Abby Peabody on account of her parents Ebenczer & Abigail Peabody April 18,

1841. May 5. "The pastoral relation of the Rev^d James F. McEwen to this chh. closed agreeably to the result of the Council of February last; the Parish having paid him his salary, & two hundred & fifty dollars of the sum awarded him, & he having relinquished one hundred dollars."



